	Page 1		Page 3
1	Thursday, 10 October 2019	1	Q. And so far as they contain statements of your opinion,
2	(10.04 am)	2	are they opinions honestly held by you?
3	MR PENNICOTT: Good morning, sir, and good morning,	3	A. They are.
4	Prof Hansford.	4	Q. In time-honoured fashion, I understand you prepared some
5	We now turn to the Commission's project management	5	slides
6	expert, Mr Steve Rowsell.	6	A. I have, yes.
7	Good morning, Mr Rowsell.	7	Q which I believe you circulated yesterday. So,
8	WITNESS: Good morning.	8	Mr Rowsell, at this point, I will sit down and let you
9	MR PENNICOTT: It probably only feels like yesterday,	9	do your presentation.
10	Mr Rowsell, that you actually gave evidence in the first	10	Oral synopsis by MR ROWSELL
11	part of the Inquiry, on 10 January this year. On that	11	WITNESS: Thank you very much. The slides are my attempt to
12	occasion, you took the oath, and as with Mr Huyghe can	12	summarise the main aspects of my second report. The
13	I respectfully remind you that you are still giving	13	slides don't cover every element but I think they are
14	evidence under that oath that you took on that occasion.	14	the main topics which have been identified during the
15	WITNESS: Thank you. Yes.	15	course of the Inquiry.
16	MR STEPHEN GORDON ROWSELL (on former oath)		So, on the second slide, I just set out the report
17	Examination by MR PENNICOTT	17	structure which follows the structure I used for my
18	MR PENNICOTT: For the purposes of the Extended Inquiry,	18	report for the Original Inquiry, so part 1 covering the
19	Mr Rowsell, you have prepared a report which should be	19	adequacy of MTR's project management systems based on
20	at tab 1 of ER(COI2).	20	their obligations. I will just say that the report
21	A. Yes. Thank you.	21	or my instructions only asked me to look at MTR's
22	Q. It's a report, we can see from the front sheet, dated	22	project management systems. Whilst I took account of
23	23 August 2019.	23	all the issues, I wasn't specifically asked to comment
24 25	A. Yes.Q. If we turn to page 70, I hope we will there find your	24 25	on Leighton's project management systems. Part 2 covers the adequacy of the government's
23	Q. If we turn to page 70, I hope we will there find your	25	Fart 2 covers the adequacy of the government's
	Page 2		Page 4
1	signature?	1	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my
2	signature? A. Yes.	2	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring,
2 3	signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell,	2 3	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of
2 3 4	signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and	2 3 4	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve
2 3 4 5	signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and	2 3 4 5	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters.
2 3 4 5 6	signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall.	2 3 4 5 6	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as
2 3 4 5 6 7	signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7	monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters.I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement requires MTR to act in accordance with its
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement systems and procedures, which are largely set
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there are one or two typos which I think you've noticed. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement requires MTR to act in accordance with its management systems and procedures, which are largely set out in the documents which I'll refer to as "PIMS", the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there are one or two typos which I think you've noticed. Q. Yes, indeed. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement systems and procedures, which are largely set out in the documents which I'll refer to as "PIMS", the project integrated management system.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there are one or two typos which I think you've noticed. Q. Yes, indeed. A. But I think it was just the difficulty of the logistics 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement requires MTR to act in accordance with its management systems and procedures, which are largely set out in the documents which I'll refer to as "PIMS", the project integrated management system.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there are one or two typos which I think you've noticed. Q. Yes, indeed. A. But I think it was just the difficulty of the logistics and getting the final copy to you on time. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement requires MTR to act in accordance with its management systems and procedures, which are largely set out in the documents which I'll refer to as "PIMS", the project integrated management system.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there are one or two typos which I think you've noticed. Q. Yes, indeed. A. But I think it was just the difficulty of the logistics and getting the final copy to you on time. Q. Thank you for that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement systems and procedures, which are largely set out in the documents which I'll refer to as "PIMS", the project integrated management system. The second set of obligations flow from the instrument of exemption, and I note that the granting of exemption took account of the project management plan,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 signature? A. Yes. Q. In addition to the report that you prepared, Mr Rowsell, you have also been involved in the preparation and compilation of a joint statement with Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall. A. Yes. Q. That should be at tab 9 of the same file. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. I don't think this particular certainly my copy doesn't bear your signature, but can you confirm that this is the joint statement prepared by the three of you? A. It is, yes. I think we had some difficult travelling logistics when it came to signing, but I confirm that I was in agreement with it, and I apologise that there are one or two typos which I think you've noticed. Q. Yes, indeed. A. But I think it was just the difficulty of the logistics and getting the final copy to you on time. Q. Thank you for that. Mr Rowsell, so far as the joint statement is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 monitoring and control systems, and part 3 sets out my opinion on how systems for supervision, monitoring, control and management may be strengthened, and sort of my recommendations for what might be done to improve matters. I then move on to part 1 of my report, which, as I say, covers MTR's project management systems. Again, on to the next page, I start the report off by just setting out the main obligations that I believe are relevant to the project management aspects. There are five main sets of obligations. The first flow from the entrustment agreement between the government and MTR. Again, just picking out some key aspects of each of these sets of obligations, 4.6(c) of the entrustment agreement requires MTR to act in accordance with its management systems and procedures, which are largely set out in the documents which I'll refer to as "PIMS", the project integrated management system. The second set of obligations flow from the instrument of exemption, and I note that the granting of exemption took account of the project management plan, and the instrument of exemption also requires assurance

1	Page 5		Page 7
1	The third set of obligations flow from the project	1	from the construction contract.
2	management plan, which is called up by the IoE, and the	2	It is clear to me that a QA procedure and
3	project management plan includes MTR's project	3	particularly the RISC procedures which are part of that
4	integrated management systems, as with the entrustment	4	quality assurance system, the RISC procedures require
5	agreement. Again, just a couple of aspects. There are	5	adequate notice to be given to allow the engineer to
6	a lot of obligations under the project management plan	6	ensure that they are prepared to carry out the
7	but just a couple of particularly important ones. The	7	inspection. The RISC form requires the right drawings
8	PMP requires the contractor to submit method statements	8	to be available. It requires the right people to
9	and a quality plan, and provides a brief mention of the	9	undertake the RISC inspections. And, as part of any
10	RISC forms. The PMP sets out that MTR is to establish	10	good quality assurance scheme, it requires an audit
11	a partnering approach with government to facilitate	11	trail or robust record-keeping.
12	close communication on issues of common concern.	12	I note in my report that quality assurance is very
13	I think, during the course of my report, I have	12	dependent on an appropriate corporate culture which can
13	highlighted a couple of aspects where I think there may	13	only be established by senior leaders in the
15	have been room for improvement in terms of those close	14	organisation. It is for those senior leaders to ensure
15	communications.	15 16	that all people throughout the organisation understand
17	The fourth set of obligations flow from the PIMS	10 17	the importance of quality assurance, that they have the
17	-		right training, that they apply the procedures with
18	itself, which as I've just said are a key part of the	18	
	project management plan. The PIMS procedures are	19 20	discipline, and that the organisation monitors the
20	required by MTR to be applied in the management of the	20	quality assurance scheme. Without that, then the
21	construction contracts. I would note that during the	21	quality assurance is inevitably going to break down.
22	course of the project, revisions were made at various	22	We have seen much evidence to show that the RISC
23	times to PIMS procedures. I would note in particular	23	system was implemented by some but not all of the people
24	that revisions to key documents, or what I would call	24	involved in the processes, and when it comes to quality
25	key documents, the PIMS procedures, were made in 2015 to	25	assurance I think the position of having one company
	Page 6		Page 8
1	align with the new ISO 9001, which is the standard for	1	with two systems, it doesn't work in quality assurance
2	quality management systems, and those revisions to the	2	terms. Having said that, I think it is quite clear that
3	ISO were made largely to address leadership aspects in		
1		3	in the current modern environment, the RISC process does
4	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include	4	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's
4 5	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality		now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure
	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements.	4 5 6	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of
5	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality	4 5 6	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure
5 6	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements.	4 5 6	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of
5 6 7	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular	4 5 6 7	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's
5 6 7 8	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project	4 5 6 7 8	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular	4 5 6 7 8 9	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton.	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as engineer and employer under the terms of the target cost	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties failed to fully implement the required procedure. Start
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as engineer and employer under the terms of the target cost contract.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties failed to fully implement the required procedure. Start with Leighton failed to submit forms and MTRCL carried
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as engineer and employer under the terms of the target cost contract. If we can move on to the next slide. So key issues	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties failed to fully implement the required procedure. Start with Leighton failed to submit forms and MTRCL carried on without the RISC forms and without taking effective
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as engineer and employer under the terms of the target cost contract. If we can move on to the next slide. So key issues which have arisen in relation to the obligations I'll	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties failed to fully implement the required procedure. Start with Leighton failed to submit forms and MTRCL carried on without the RISC forms and without taking effective action, and by that I know that action was taken but it
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as engineer and employer under the terms of the target cost contract. If we can move on to the next slide. So key issues which have arisen in relation to the obligations I'll start off with the lack of RISC forms for certain	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties failed to fully implement the required procedure. Start with Leighton failed to submit forms and MTRCL carried on without the RISC forms and without taking effective action, and by that I know that action was taken but it wasn't action which was effective in stopping the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	project delivery, and those leadership aspects include communicating the importance of effective quality management and conformance with PIMS requirements. Sorry, those inclusions were added to the PIMS documents in response to the revisions to 9001. And again PIMS also includes, together with the Particular Specification, requirements for non-contractual project partnering in the implementation of the contract with Leighton. That brings us on to the final set of obligations which I would call the key aspects, and that is the construction contract with Leighton. There are indeed many obligations placed on MTRCL in their role as engineer and employer under the terms of the target cost contract. If we can move on to the next slide. So key issues which have arisen in relation to the obligations I'll start off with the lack of RISC forms for certain elements of the work. It is clear to me that MTR and	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	now appear to be time-consuming and inefficient. It's a paper-based system. Having said that, the procedure has developed over a number of years, quite a number of years, and it's based on a lot of experience, a lot of feedback. So the procedure itself is a very robust procedure, if implemented properly, but I think it's clear to everyone that it could be made more efficient and more user-friendly. We have heard that other processes were used, and it would have been appropriate to use other processes if they had been formally proposed and properly considered and approved by the engineer under the contract. The overall position I conclude is that both parties failed to fully implement the required procedure. Start with Leighton failed to submit forms and MTRCL carried on without the RISC forms and without taking effective action, and by that I know that action was taken but it wasn't action which was effective in stopping the problem from happening.

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

	Page 9		Page 11
1	and perhaps should have done, recognising that this was	1	that in my expert report.
2	a contract that was intended to work as a partnership,	2	Having issued an NCR, I think the contractor should
3	albeit non-contractual partnering.	3	have been reminded that the PIMS procedure requires or
4	I think, in the first instance, once the problem	4	encourages the contractor to self-declare
5	came to the notice of the parties, I think it should	5	non-conformances, and indeed the contractor's quality
6	have been the case that individuals should have been	6	plan I believe also requires the contractor to identify
7	identified who were not complying and the reasons	7	non-conformances, and indeed part of declaring
8	understood for that non-compliance. Were there real	8	a non-conformance is also an obligation to rectify it.
9	resource issues or was it just a lack of discipline	9	So those are the fairly simple steps that I think
10	amongst those particular individuals?	10	could have been taken. Perhaps more severe steps which
11	Following on from that, I think the engineer should	11	might have been taken by the MTR: if the contractor was
12	have held contractual meetings with the contractor, and	12	not responding, the engineer could have threatened
13	I underline "engineer" because the authority under the	13	suspension of relevant parts of the works. I think the
14	contract lies with the engineer, and again it's	14	contract makes provision for that under clauses 16.3
15	something I set out in my report that with the different	15	and 72.1. A more extreme response would have been to
16	roles MTR held in terms of engineer and employer and the	16	consider re-execution of work not in accordance with the
17	project manager, the authority under the contract lay	17	contract, if that was considered to be the case, under
18	with the engineer, and it was important, in my view,	18	clause 61.1, or indeed whether there were any provisions
19	that the appropriate contractual lines of responsibility	19	under the contract where disallowed costs would apply to
20	were followed.	20	these defects. I'm not saying that they would have
21	As a result of such a meeting, there would have been	21	done, just they should have been considered and that
22	really two options, either to require the contractor to	22	could have been an action which was taken.
23	rectify the position or to invite the contractor to	23	If I might move on to ineffective site inspections.
24	submit alternative proposals for approval. And there	24	What I think is fairly clear from the evidence we've
25	may have been a time limit given, as Mr Wall suggested	25	seen is that the inspections required under the RISC
	Page 10		Page 12
1	on Tuesday, I believe, that there should have been	1	procedures did not identify defects in steel fixings at
2	a clear deadline given in which a decision was taken	2	the stitch joints. It's difficult to be certain why
3	whether RISC would be used or the contractor was invited	3	that was the case, but I have set out here some
4	to use alternative proposals. That would have	4	contributory factors which seem to be the more likely
5	formalised the position under the contract.	5	components of the problems. The lack of a method
6	At that stage, certainly I think the engineer or	6	statement that may have helped ensure that the people
7	indeed the contractor could have issued	7	involved in inspections more clearly understood how the
8	a non-conformance report. The note I make in brackets	8	works should have been undertaken. It's possible that
9	there, note the updated PIMS guidance, I think it's	9	the inspection and test plans did not fully address
10	quite important that in the relevant PIMS document,	10	potential access difficulties in undertaking visual
11	quite important that in the relevant ratios document,		potential access anticenties in anactianing (isaai
11	there were six versions of the document that were	11	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry
11 12	· · ·	11 12	
	there were six versions of the document that were		inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the
12	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last	12	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were
12 13	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on	12 13 14	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the
12 13 14 15 16	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document	12 13 14 15 16	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections.
12 13 14 15 16 17	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in	12 13 14 15 16 17	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings
12 13 14 15 16 17 18	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of	12 13 14 15 16 17 18	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again,
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of certain documents. It didn't specifically refer to RISC	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again, if generally the contract required three days' notice of
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of certain documents. It didn't specifically refer to RISC but it used the term "et cetera", so that could have	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again, if generally the contract required three days' notice of inspections and we know that wasn't given in full by
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of certain documents. It didn't specifically refer to RISC but it used the term "et cetera", so that could have been covered. And also NCRs should not be issued for	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again, if generally the contract required three days' notice of inspections and we know that wasn't given in full by agreement with MTR at short notice, there may have
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of certain documents. It didn't specifically refer to RISC but it used the term "et cetera", so that could have been covered. And also NCRs should not be issued for poor housekeeping, which again may have covered the	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again, if generally the contract required three days' notice of inspections and we know that wasn't given in full by
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of certain documents. It didn't specifically refer to RISC but it used the term "et cetera", so that could have been covered. And also NCRs should not be issued for poor housekeeping, which again may have covered the situation. It was only after March 2017 that, in my	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again, if generally the contract required three days' notice of inspections and we know that wasn't given in full by agreement with MTR at short notice, there may have been some uncertainty about the latest drawings to be used.
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	there were six versions of the document that were produced during the course of the contract, and the last version, version 6, I believe was published on I think it was in March 2017. That version changed the circumstances under which MTR should issue NCRs prior to that date. There was a specific note in the document which said that NCRs should not be issued in circumstances where there was a late submission of certain documents. It didn't specifically refer to RISC but it used the term "et cetera", so that could have been covered. And also NCRs should not be issued for poor housekeeping, which again may have covered the	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	inspections. I think we heard in the Original Inquiry that for the very deep slabs where there were reinforcement in the lower parts of the slabs and the top part, that inspections were undertaken in two stages, which wasn't the case here, even though there may have been visual hindrances to those inspections. There was the possibility that the latest drawings weren't available I say "at short notice"; so again, if generally the contract required three days' notice of inspections and we know that wasn't given in full by agreement with MTR at short notice, there may have been some uncertainty about the latest drawings to be

	Daga 12		Dago 15
	Page 13		Page 15
1	there's been evidence to that effect. There has been	1	PIMS does include interface coordination as a key
2	consideration about the level of surveillance and	2	process, and appendix Z2, which we've seen quite a bit
3	supervision prior to inspections. I think it's worth	3	of, that sets out quite clearly the interface
4	noting that on the RISC forms, the RISC forms do require		responsibilities for all parties, and includes a role
5	the person requesting the inspection to sign to confirm	5	for MTR in that proactive liaison.
6	that the works to be inspected do comply with the	6	So, in my view, the overall procedures as set out in
7	contract. So, again, the surveillance and supervision	7	the contract in relation to the management of interfaces
8	should have helped to establish that the works were in	8	are good, but unfortunately they were not fully
9	a fit state for inspection.	9	implemented in practice. For example, Leighton didn't
10	And overall, I think there was a desire by all	10	produce a joint statement, and my understanding is that
11	parties to avoid delays to the work programme.	11	joint inspections, required by appendix Z2, were not
12	Just one additional point which arose on Tuesday and	12	held as required. Leightons accepted that there was
13	which I could have added here. Mr Hansford, you raised	13	a communications breakdown in ensuring that certain
14	the issue with Mr Wall about BIM possibly being of	14	technical information was not provided to the site team.
15	benefit, and I think that is something that clearly, in	15	I'm summarising quite a complex area now; I hope I'm not
16	terms of drawing availability, using BIM to see how the	16	summarising too much. And also I think that MTR could
17	works fit together to understand reinforcement and all	17	have been a little more proactive in ensuring that some
18	that sort of thing, and in addition with more advanced	18	of those actions were taken.
19	versions of BIM, what is known as 4D BIM, you actually	19	Then the last of my key issues: testing of steel
20	build the programming aspects into the BIM model, so	20	reinforcement. We have heard that Leighton identified
21	that not only can you see what the structures and the	21	that 7 per cent of required tests were not undertaken.
22	like look like but you can also see how it's going to be	22	MTR's systems did not identify that the tests had been
23	built over time and you can phase into the 4D BIM things	23	missed. The testing standards, based on Construction
24	like when inspections are going to take place and the	24	Standard 2 from 1995, were used, although we have noted
25	like.	25	that there was a later revision in 2012. I point out in
	Page 14		Page 16
1	I've not mentioned that in my expert report.	1	my report the clear aim that is set out in CS2 to reduce
2	I mentioned BIM in my first report and recommended that	2	the level of purchaser testing over time, and it's now
3	the government consider collaborative BIM, the	3	24 years on from when that standard was produced.
4	introduction of collaborative BIM. I felt that to go on	4	I point out some aspects of CS2 and PNAP-45, I think
5	to something like 4D BIM was perhaps asking the	5	that's the practice note for authorised persons
6	government to run before it could walk, but at some	6	those, in my view, were not fully aligned in terms of
7	stage I think that 4D BIM, following the introduction of	7	the wording within those documents on the level of
8	a basic collaborative BIM, is something that would help	8	testing. And also testing under CS2:1995 is based on
9	in this respect.	9	batches but at that stage there was no definition of
10	On the next slide, on interface management and	10	a batch, and in the revised standard there is
11	planning, I set out my view in my report that interfaces	11	a definition of batching, and my reading of that new
12	are very much a key risk that do require focused	12	standard is that there could well have been a reduction
13	management. I think throughout the industry generally	13	in the number of overall tests required.
14	on projects of this nature, the two key risks are	14	When we talk about 100 per cent testing, of course
15	interfaces and systems integration, particularly on	15	it's important to note that doesn't mean all steel has
16	railway projects, and if you're not addressing those key	16	been tested. That means that three samples of steel
17	risks then you're going to be exposed to problems.	17	have been selected per batch, which is actually a very
18	PIMS does require MTR's construction manager to take	18	small percentage of the overall numbers of bars within
19	a proactive approach to liaison and to take timely	19	a batch. My calculation is that less than 1 per cent of
20	action to intervene where appropriate. That's in the	20	the bars within a batch would be sampled.
21	construction management procedure. So, again, it's not	21	I have come to the conclusion, which my fellow
22	taking responsibility away from the contractor but it is	22	project management experts agreed with, that based on
23	encouraging the MTR construction manager to be proactive		practices elsewhere, where there is a much lower level
24	in helping to ensure that the interface risks are	24	of purchaser testing, a testing level of 93 per cent,
25	managed.	25	with successful test results and with the availability

20

21

22

23

24

25

questions?

MR CLAYTON: Yes, I do, sir.

order of cross-examination is as follows: Leighton

go second; and then the government, and MTR last.

first; Pypun -- who I understand have some questions --

	Page 17		Page 19
1	of mill certificates for the steel that's being	1	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.
2	supplied, should give a good degree of confidence.	2	MR PENNICOTT: So Leighton, Pypun, government, MTR.
3	Then very briefly on parts 2 and 3 of my report.	3	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I have a couple of questions.
4	Part 2 covers the adequacy of the government's	4	MR PENNICOTT: Sure.
5	monitoring and control mechanisms. There are two main	5	Questioning by THE TRIBUNAL
6	aspects that I've identified, and I've not, obviously,	6	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Perhaps now would be a useful time
7	repeated what is set out in my original report which the	7	to raise them.
8	government has already responded to.	8	Mr Rowsell, throughout your report, you emphasise
9	I think on the role of the monitoring and	9	the two roles that the MTR has, the role of the engineer
10	verification consultant, the issues looked at by the	10	and the role of the project manager.
11	Extended Inquiry sort of add emphasis to the importance	11	A. Yes.
12	of reviewing the scope of the M&VC role, to ensure that	12	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Do you think it would be helpful to
13	that is clarified on future projects. My view is that	13	have different people carrying out those two separate
14	it should include construction quality and checks on	14	roles, so it could be clearly indicated that this person
15	construction records; give more consideration to the	15	is MTR engineer and this person is MTR project manager,
16	resource availability and to make sure that there is	16	or do you think is unnecessary? What's your view on
17	sufficient flexibility of services within the companies	17	that?
18	who are appointed to undertake that role; to look at the	18	A. I think there is a need for absolute clarity in terms of
19	commercial arrangements to ensure that they are properly	19	the roles that individuals are performing. I think
20	incentivising delivery and to encourage the delivery of	20	there may be some key roles where it would be desirable
21	the expectations that government has; to ensure that	21	for those to be separated out. I think, in my opinion,
22	interface risks are treated as potential key risks as	22	certainly the engineer's representative I'm not sure
23	part of the very sensible risk-based approach to	23	about the engineer itself but the engineer's
24	reviewing priorities; and also for the M&V consultant to	24	representative I think would certainly benefit from
25	be involved in reviewing defective work. So those are	25	being separate.
	Page 18		Page 20
1	the recommendations I have come up in respect of that.	1	I think what is important is that the individuals,
2	Then scrutiny of the PMP, very simply I did touch	2	you know, and the contractor clearly understand who it
3	on this in my original report but just to make sure, in	$\begin{vmatrix} 2\\ 3 \end{vmatrix}$	is has the authority under the contract. What concerns
4	order to give the government confidence, that the PMP	4	me most is where individuals who may not have
5	will result in the project being delivered in the way	5	a contractual role are liaising with the contractor, and
6	expected: that all key aspects of the project management	6	potentially I don't have evidence for this but this
7	are covered in PMPs, not in a great amount of detail but	7	is the risk that one would need to manage; it's very
8	in sufficient detail to give confidence; and I've set	8	important that the contractor understands what authority
9	out some suggestions and indeed those are in the	9	those individuals have, and that those individuals
10	joint statement as well for additional contents and	10	understand whether they are acting under the contract or
11	greater detail.	11	whether they are acting for MTR in a different role.
12	Then in the report part 3, I don't think I need to	12	I think that would certainly be something that
12	read those out, but those are the headings under which	12	should be considered and, at the very least, there
14	I have listed out recommendations for the various	14	should be clearly defined roles for individuals in terms
15	parties to consider in terms of improving future project	15	of their contractual role and perhaps their other day
16	management procedures.	16	job in working for MTR.
17	MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much indeed, Mr Rowsell.		COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So do you see scope for
18	Sir, I don't have any questions myself, but	18	clarification?
19	I understand that others do. Can I suggest that the	19	A. Definitely scope for clarification. I think there could
	r understand mat outers do. Can't suggest mat me		A. Deminery scope for charmeduoii. I units mele could

19 A. Definitely scope for clarification. I think there could 20 well be some roles which would benefit from being 21 identified with just one individual in terms of the 22 contractual role that they've got to fulfil; that would CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I'm not sure -- Mr Clayton, do you have 23 be someone separate. But it would be wrong for me to 24 try to analyse that in great detail in a very brief 25 response.

	Page 21		Page 23
1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's very helpful. Thank you.	1	collapsing, but the breakdown in the quality procedure
2	My second question goes to NCRs.	2	might ultimately lead to that.
3	A. Yes.	3	So I think there is certainly some considerable
4	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: It seems to me we've got two types	4	merit in what you say in that the people involved in
5	of NCRs. We've got NCRs for the works, which is	5	implementing those systems, it would be very helpful to
6	basically non-conforming products, non-conforming work,	6	them to know that they can use NCRs for procedures and
7	poor workmanship, that falls in that category.	7	for works, and for different names to be given to them
8	A. Yes.	8	might help encourage the use of them, because that's the
9	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And we have NCRs for processes and	9	other problem with them at the moment: there's a bit of
10	you helpfully pointed out how PIMS was changed or	10	a reluctance to use them, and that might well be why it
11	revised in March 2017 to make that point a bit clearer.	11	took so long to issue the NCRs for the procedural
12	A. Mmm.	12	defects in relation to the RISC forms.
13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: But there are NCRs for processes.	13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpfu
14	So, when a process doesn't conform with the contract,	14	Cross-examination by MR CHANG
15	an NCR can be used to raise the fact that that is	15	MR CHANG: Good morning, Mr Rowsell.
16	non-conforming with the contract. Two separate types of	16	A. Good morning.
17	NCRs.	17	Q. I represent Leighton. I have a few questions for you.
18	My question is: do you think that's unhelpful? Do	18	A. Thank you.
19	you think there would be for the future, I'm looking	19	Q. There are three main topics I wish to discuss with you:
20	for the future, not looking at what actually happened	20	first, RISC form; secondly, site supervision; and
21	but looking for the future, and again looking at making	21	finally on interface risk management.
22	things clearer do you think even perhaps calling them	22	If I can start with RISC form. Can I trouble you to
23	different things so that one is clearly related to	23	turn up your report for the Extended Inquiry,
24	a non-conformance of works and one is related to	24	paragraph 37. If you look over the page, you set out
25	a non-conformance of process, giving them different	25	a number of reasons which, in your view, contributed to
	Page 22		Page 24
1	names, do you think that would be of any benefit?	1	the departure from the formal procedure for RISC form,
2	A. Yes, I do. I think that within PIMS that	2	and you then set out (a) to (k). I wish to go through
3	differentiation between product or works NCRs and	3	some of these reasons with you.
4	process NCRs is not very clear. I'm not sure that the	4	A. Okay.
5	revision in 2017 has particularly cleared that up.	5	Q. If I can first trouble you to go to item (b),
6	I mean, before, it was very clear that the NCR, the PIMS	6	"insufficient resources to apply the formal procedure
7	NCR process shouldn't be applied to late submission of	7	within the required time tables".
8	documents, for example. Now it's just removed that but	8	I just want to clarify with you: what's the factual
9	it doesn't say that you should. It's just removed the	9	basis for you to say any failure to adhere to the RISC
10	statement that you shouldn't apply it.	10	form procedure came out of or was caused by insufficient
11	So I think there is a need to clarify the position	11	resources?
12	on NCRs, and I think the joint experts also set out that	12	A. I just make it clear that the list sets out reasons
13	it would be helpful to categorise them into	13	which may have contributed to departure from the formal
14	low/medium/high risk.	14	procedures, and in the following paragraph I say:
15	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a different point though		"Any or all of the above possible reasons may have
16	Mr Rowsell, isn't it? Categorising into	16	contributed to the problems"
17	low/medium/high, I accept the value in that, but I'm	17	Therefore, to me, these represent risks which need
18	talking about whether they should be two different	18	to be managed in future projects, because it's not
19	things.	19	absolutely clear to me what caused the problem.
20	A. Yes. The reason I mention it is because if there's just	20	Therefore, I have set out possible causes and then I've
21	one system of NCRs, everybody might always put	21	tried to set out how those risks could be managed in the
22	a procedural one in a low risk, whereas in my view	22	future.
23	quality assurance is absolutely key and the breakdown of	23	Sorry, in relation to insufficient resources, I'm
24	the quality assurance process is very often a high risk.	24	just aware that there were witnesses who identified that
25	But there's not a danger of part of the structure	25	they were very busy and felt that they were under some

	Page 25		Page 27
1	pressure, and therefore the obvious risk is that there	1	investigation into the problem.
2	is insufficient resource. I'm not saying that	2	Q. So, in short, when you say "insufficient resources", you
3	definitely happened.	3	are simply saying there are not enough people on the
4	Q. I see. Were you aware that Mr Kit Chan gave evidence	4	spot to compile the paperwork?
5	before the Commission and he gave a number of reasons		A. Well, at particular times. We've heard quite a lot
6	why the RISC form procedures were not complied with?		about resource planning, and of course part of resource
7	A. Yes.	7	planning is that you've got to try to manage out those
8	Q. If I can refresh your memory. If you can go to Day 14	8	peaks and troughs, and it may be that certain
9	of the transcript for the Extended Inquiry. This is the	9	individuals at certain teams were under considerable
10	examination by Mr Pennicott. Page 1, line 13 onwards,	10	pressure due to a peak of work. So it may be that it
11	where Mr Pennicott was recapping his discussion with	11	was insufficient resources or that the resources weren't
12	Mr Kit Chan on the various reasons why for the	12	being managed in a way that spread the workload across
13	non-submission of RISC forms; can you see that?	13	the resources that were available.
14	A. Yes.	14	Q. Thank you.
15	Q. In fact, Mr Rowsell, you have cited this part of the	15	If I can move on to item (e) of the same paragraph.
16	transcript in your report, paragraph 37, as well?	16	Another reason you gave or another possible risk that
17	A. Yes.	17	you highlighted
18	Q. Just to quickly go through the five reasons given or	18	A. Thank you.
19	summarised by Mr Pennicott: line 23 on page 1,	19	Q is item (e), "tolerance of informal and unapproved
20	individual performance; and then page 2, line 1, the	20	procedures by MTRCL staff who did not want to be the
21	importance or otherwise of the pours?	21	cause of delays to the programme and went along with the
22	A. Yes.	22	alternative arrangements".
23	Q. The third reason, page 2, line 7, non-user-friendly	23	I just want to clarify with you, when you say
24	nature of the RISC forms; fourth reason, line 11,	24	"unapproved", you are referring to the fact that this
25	potential delay, that may be occasioned to the works if	25	alternative procedure was not documented in a formal
	Page 26		Page 28
1	Page 26 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and	1	Page 28 either variation document or a formal written document;
1 2		1 2	
	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and		either variation document or a formal written document;
2	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form	2	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?
2 3	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory	2 3	either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the
2 3 4	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement.	2 3 4	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken
2 3 4 5	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan,	2 3 4 5	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual
2 3 4 5 6	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot.	2 3 4 5 6 7	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because
2 3 4 5 6 7	the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement.So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot.Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons	2 3 4 5 6 7	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	either variation document or a formal written document; correct?A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper investigations at the time, then that could have been 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works? A. I don't think the two conflict. I think that when the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper investigations at the time, then that could have been properly tested and it could have been found out whether 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works? A. I don't think the two conflict. I think that when the parties became aware that the RISC procedure was not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper investigations at the time, then that could have been 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works? A. I don't think the two conflict. I think that when the parties became aware that the RISC procedure was not being followed, at that stage I think MTR should have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper investigations at the time, then that could have been properly tested and it could have been found out whether it was a resource problem or whether those individuals simply wanted to adopt a different system which they 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works? A. I don't think the two conflict. I think that when the parties became aware that the RISC procedure was not being followed, at that stage I think MTR should have taken this flexible and cooperative approach and said to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper investigations at the time, then that could have been properly tested and it could have been found out whether it was a resource problem or whether those individuals simply wanted to adopt a different system which they found to be more convenient. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works? A. I don't think the two conflict. I think that when the parties became aware that the RISC procedure was not being followed, at that stage I think MTR should have taken this flexible and cooperative approach and said to the contractor, "Look, let's find out what's happening,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the RISC form procedure is strictly adhered to; and finally, the fifth reason is at line 15, the RISC form is a contractual requirement and not a statutory requirement. So these are the five reasons given by Mr Chan, being the project manager on the spot. Do you accept resource is not one of the reasons given by Mr Chan as contributing to the non-adherence to the RISC form procedure? A. I recognise that Mr Chan was of that view, yes. Q. Were you aware that MTRC also did not complain to Leighton about insufficient resources, insofar as the RISC form procedures are concerned? A. Yes. The point I make is that at the time, there didn't seem to be any great effort made to understand why those problems were not [sic] occurring. I mean, what we've heard is evidence from individuals directly involved and they felt they were busy. Now, if there had been proper investigations at the time, then that could have been properly tested and it could have been found out whether it was a resource problem or whether those individuals simply wanted to adopt a different system which they 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 either variation document or a formal written document; correct? A. Yes. The contract required the RISC procedure or the supervision and inspection procedure to be undertaken using the RISC process, so that was the contractual requirement. It was also the obligation on MTR, because it was part of their management system, and in order to move away from that both MTR would have had to have informed the government that they were changing their management system and that the contractor would also have had to put in a request to change the procedure and the engineer would have had to approve it, which is what I mean by "unapproved". Q. But how do you reconcile this with the PIMS requirement or there is a statement in PIMS, I think paragraph 5(e), which provides MTRC and Leighton should adopt a flexible, proactive and cooperative approach to bring forward the works? A. I don't think the two conflict. I think that when the parties became aware that the RISC procedure was not being followed, at that stage I think MTR should have taken this flexible and cooperative approach and said to

	Page 29		Page 31
1	would have been flexible in responding to the	1	contract partnering but it was non-contractual.
2	contractor's wish.	2	But the point I'm making is that there's a common
3	But I don't think that the contractor should have	3	misunderstanding in the industry that partnering is
4	pressed on sort of unilaterally with an alternative	4	about being chummy and friendly and just agreeing to
5	procedure without having discussed it and got it	5	what the other party wants. That isn't the case.
6	approved, because, by getting it approved, then you	6	Partnering has to be very disciplined, it's about being
7	consider all aspects of the procedure.	7	collaborative and cooperative, but still ensuring that
8	You know, I can understand why WhatsApp was used,	8	obligations are fulfilled. So the point I'm making
9	but using WhatsApp, could you be certain you know,	9	there is that the witnesses who said that this was
10	the RISC form requires that the drawings are identified,	10	supporting a partnering approach, and that was MTR
11	so you know that you are inspecting against the right	11	people I believe, I think it was wrong to say that that
12	drawings; you know that the previous inspections have	12	was what partnering that was what was expected of
13	been undertaken; you know who is undertaking the	13	them in terms of adopting a partnering approach. They
14	inspection, have they got the right inspection, have	14	shouldn't be breaching the contractual obligations or
15	they got the right qualifications. So a new system	15	procedures and saying, "It's okay because it's
16	would have had to ensure that all the requirements of	16	partnering", if that makes sense.
17	RISC were being incorporated within the alternative	17	Q. So the mistaken belief here, you are referring to MTR
18	procedure.	18	staff?
19	Q. So when you say "unapproved", you are referring to the	19	A. Yes, so I'm yes. I'm not aware that Leighton used
20	fact that it's unapproved by MTR formally?	20	that reason.
21	A. If I can use the term "engineer", because it was	21	Q. Right. The next item, item (g), "insufficient oversight
22	a contractual requirement between MTR and the	22	of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line
23	contractor, and to move away from the specification,	23	managers and a lack of direction on the priorities that
23	because the RISC form was specified in the General	24	the site teams should apply to work pressures".
25	Specification to move away from that would have	25	Again, when you refer to "inexperienced"
25	Page 30	25	
1	-	1	Page 32
1	required the engineer to agree that an alternative	1	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and
2	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead.	2	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to
2 3	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f),	2 3	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR?
2 3 4	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead.Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was	2 3 4	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might
2 3 4 5	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering	2 3 4 5	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR?A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced".
2 3 4 5 6	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles".	2 3 4 5 6	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR?A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced".Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you
2 3 4 5 6 7	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the	2 3 4 5 6 7	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR?A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced".Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR?A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced".Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight?A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	"insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR?A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced".Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight?A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head).	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things"
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? A. Actually, I think my reference there is more to the MTR 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things" well, in terms of QA procedures, that's no excuse. You
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? A. Actually, I think my reference there is more to the MTR inspectors. I believe the evidence I can't remember 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things" well, in terms of QA procedures, that's no excuse. You know, that has to be a priority.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? A. Actually, I think my reference there is more to the MTR inspectors. I believe the evidence I can't remember the people who gave the evidence but there were some 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things" well, in terms of QA procedures, that's no excuse. You know, that has to be a priority.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? A. Actually, I think my reference there is more to the MTR inspectors. I believe the evidence I can't remember the people who gave the evidence but there were some MTR inspectors who set out, certainly in their oral 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things" well, in terms of QA procedures, that's no excuse. You know, that has to be a priority. So, in my view, the line managers should have been insisting that those individuals gave full attention and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? A. Actually, I think my reference there is more to the MTR inspectors. I believe the evidence I can't remember the people who gave the evidence but there were some MTR inspectors who set out, certainly in their oral evidence, that they felt being cooperative was actually 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things" well, in terms of QA procedures, that's no excuse. You know, that has to be a priority. So, in my view, the line managers should have been insisting that those individuals gave full attention and ensured that the RISC procedures were properly followed,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 required the engineer to agree that an alternative procedure could be used instead. Q. Right. Now I move on to the next item, item (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative approach was acceptable as it supported the contract partnering principles". Now, I wish to clarify with you, when you use the word "mistaken" now, the facts which I do not believe is disputed is that MTR knew that RISC forms were either outstanding or late, but they nevertheless carried on with the inspection without the RISC forms. So that's a fact. A. (Nodded head). Q. So, when you say "mistaken", in light of these facts, are you still saying the contractor, namely Leighton, was mistaken that this alternative approach was acceptable, when MTRC actually carried on with the inspections? A. Actually, I think my reference there is more to the MTR inspectors. I believe the evidence I can't remember the people who gave the evidence but there were some MTR inspectors who set out, certainly in their oral 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 "insufficient oversight of inexperienced inspectors and engineers by their line managers", you are referring to MTR? A. I am. Perhaps, rather than "inexperienced", I might have said "less experienced". Q. Just to clarify this, what's the factual basis for you to link the RISC form issue with insufficient oversight? A. I think it's linked mainly to the priorities and the direction that's given by line managers. So line managers I think became aware that certain individuals were not applying the RISC forms, and in my view quality assurance is absolute; it's up there alongside health and safety as a priority and cannot be compromised on. So in my view, the less experienced inspectors and engineers I think should have been given much greater direction in terms of the priorities that they should be applying. So if they I think in evidence they said, "We had to, we were too busy doing other things" well, in terms of QA procedures, that's no excuse. You know, that has to be a priority. So, in my view, the line managers should have been insisting that those individuals gave full attention and

	Page 33		Page 35
1	have addressed it.	1	A. Well, a WhatsApp system was used, so I'm sort of
2	Q. Thank you.	2	suggesting there that well, again, it's linked to the
3	The next item, item (h), "younger generation	3	point that the system is not a very user-friendly one,
4	engineers being more comfortable with technology systems	4	so I think what I'm trying to explain is why the
5	rather than administering a paper-based system".	5	problems arose in the first place, so part of it was
6	Again, on the facts presented before this	6	that the paper-based system was time-consuming and
7	Commission, I'm just wondering whether there's any	7	inefficient, and that people found that there were
8	factual basis to say, on the facts in this project, the	8	technology systems which they could use on their own
9	RISC form issue arose because younger generation of	9	which would save them time and they felt was all right.
10	staff either from Leighton or MTR didn't want to deal	10	But you are right, I'm looking more to the future,
11	with the paperwork.	11	to set out how it might be done better in the future.
12	A. I think it comes back to the point that the RISC system	12	Q. Thank you. That's all I wish to ask you on RISC forms.
13	is time-consuming and inefficient. Perhaps it was wrong	13	Now I move on to the second topic, which is site
14	of me to particularly highlight "younger generation",	14	supervision.
15	but that is my view, that younger generations are much	15	A. Okay.
16	more familiar with systems like WhatsApp and they will	16	Q. In particular full-time and continuous supervision which
17	know instantly that they can communicate much more	17	is a recurring theme for both parts 1 and 2 of the
18	efficiently and quickly using it, and there was	18	Inquiry.
19	a temptation to use it and that's what led to WhatsApp	19	In this regard, I need to refer you to your first
20	being introduced in the first place.	20	report for the Original Inquiry.
20	So what I'm trying to explain is how some of these	20	A. Okay.
22	people may have started off the problem by reverting to	21	Q. If this can be called up to the screen. We might not
23	WhatsApp rather than the paper-based RISC system, and	22	need the actual report, if Mr Rowsell can look at the
23	I think it's a reasonable point that it is because they	23 24	screen, because there's only one paragraph which I wish
25	are used, in their day-to-day experiences, in	24 25	you to look at. That's paragraph 78.
23	Page 34	25	Page 36
1	communicating through WhatsApp.	1	A. Yes.
2	I think the other point I would use, and it's	2	Q. In particular, the third line from the bottom of the
3	something else I have mentioned in my report, is that	3	page:
4	there are other inspections going on as well as the RISC	4	"That means, in my opinion, that a contractor's
5	procedures. You know, the contract requires all work to	5	supervisor needs to be present at all times where
6	be offered up for inspection. The engineer may not	6	mechanical coupler works are underway."
7	choose to inspect everything, but the contractor has to	7	So that's your interpretation of full-time and
8	offer up all work for inspection before it is covered	8	continuous supervision?
9	up, and it might well be appropriate, where there isn't	9	A. Yes.
10	a formal RISC procedure to be followed, because RISC	10	Q. Or the degree of presence
11	procedure is used in certain situations in the other	10	A. Not necessarily the same supervisor but a supervisor.
	risecute is used in certain situations in the other	12	
12	inspections, it might well have been totally appropriate		U A SIDELVISOL
12 13	inspections, it might well have been totally appropriate and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to		Q. A supervisor. The reference we have as the source of your view in
13	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to	13	The reference we have as the source of your view in
13 14	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work	13 14	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have
13 14 15	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires	13 14 15	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see
13 14 15 16	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you	13 14 15 16	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?
13 14 15 16 17	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do	13 14 15 16 17	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?A. I can see the reference, yes.
13 14 15 16 17 18	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?"	13 14 15 16 17 18	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?A. I can see the reference, yes.Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?" So they might well have been using social media	13 14 15 16 17 18 19	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?A. I can see the reference, yes.Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be shown on the screen.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?" So they might well have been using social media applications in order to communicate on the other parts	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?A. I can see the reference, yes.Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be shown on the screen.So (5)1(i), we can see in the middle of the page on
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?" So they might well have been using social media applications in order to communicate on the other parts of the inspection requirements.	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?A. I can see the reference, yes.Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be shown on the screen. So (5)1(i), we can see in the middle of the page on the screen:
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?" So they might well have been using social media applications in order to communicate on the other parts of the inspection requirements. Q. But just to be absolutely clear, for this particular 	 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	 The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that? A. I can see the reference, yes. Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be shown on the screen. So (5)1(i), we can see in the middle of the page on the screen: "Quality control supervisors will responsible to
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?" So they might well have been using social media applications in order to communicate on the other parts of the inspection requirements.	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that?A. I can see the reference, yes.Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be shown on the screen. So (5)1(i), we can see in the middle of the page on the screen:
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 and efficient for those individuals to use WhatsApp to communicate and to say, "Look, there's a bit of work here ready, it's not a piece of work that requires a RISC inspection but it does require us to notify you under the contract that we are going to cover it up. Do you want to come and have a look at it?" So they might well have been using social media applications in order to communicate on the other parts of the inspection requirements. Q. But just to be absolutely clear, for this particular item, you are not suggesting this is in fact what 	 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 	 The reference we have as the source of your view in this regard is QSP paragraph (5)1(i), which you have cited in line 5 of this paragraph, in bold; you can see that? A. I can see the reference, yes. Q. Can I trouble you to turn up or may B6, page 4103 be shown on the screen. So (5)1(i), we can see in the middle of the page on the screen: "Quality control supervisors will responsible to carry out full-time and continuous supervision of the

	Page 37		Page 39
1	If I can trouble you to go up to the cover page,	1	presence, although, you know, I would say that any
2	4099 of the same document. This is the QSP for couplers	2	reasonable interpretation of that would probably allow
3	with a ductility for ductility couplers; you can see	3	those supervisors to go off and have a toilet break
4	that?	4	every now and then without contravening that
5	A. I can, yes.	5	requirement, but if they go off on two weeks' holiday
6	Q. Again, it's a matter of legal submission or contractual	6	then you would expect somebody to be there to cover
7	interpretation, but you are aware there is this argument	7	them.
8	over when and how the QSP would be applicable, and our	8	Q. But when you say "continuous presence", presence where?
9	position is that the QSP is only applicable to areas	9	A. Presence in the work area, so they are
10	where there is a ductility requirement for the couplers.	10	Q. In the vicinity?
11	A. I'm aware of that, yes.	11	A. Yes, so they can see what those workers are doing,
12	Q. So do you accept, if that's the case, for areas where	12	otherwise I don't see how it's supervision. You know,
13	there is no ductility requirement, this provision under	13	if they're sat in the office not fulfilling supervision
14	the QSP referring to "full-time and continuous	14	roles, then to me that isn't supervising.
15	supervision" would not be applicable?	15	The requirement for "full-time continuous" applies
16	A. No, I don't fully agree with that. I mean, the	16	to areas of high risk where there is deemed to be a need
17	requirement flows from the BD Code of Practice, and also		for a quality supervision plan, and that only applies to
18	from the letters of acceptance that BD sent in response	18	fairly small parts of the work, you know, and the
19	to the consultation, the design consultation process, in	19	government has recognised that these are high-risk
20	2013, and those letters of acceptance covered situations	20	areas. They want to be sure that in these high-risk
20	where there were couplers with ductility requirement and	21	areas the works are properly built, they are properly
22	situations where there were couplers with ductility	22	supervised, and that you need a full-time and continuous
23	requirement. For the situations where there are ductile	23	presence.
24	couplers, QSPs are required and those QSPs required	24	Now, I'm sure you can come up with very clever
25	full-time and continuous supervision; but where there	25	interpretations of that, but in my view it's a simple,
	,	-	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	Page 38		Page 40
1	Page 38 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is	1	Page 40 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs
1	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is	1	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs
2	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.	2	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.
2 3	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous?	2 3	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group
2 3 4	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.Q. But not continuous?A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the	2 3 4	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into
2 3 4 5	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.Q. But not continuous?A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous".	2 3 4 5	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is
2 3 4 5 6	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.Q. But not continuous?A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous".Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two	2 3 4	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into
2 3 4 5 6 7	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.Q. But not continuous?A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous".Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies?	2 3 4 5 6 7	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.Q. But not continuous?A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous".Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies?A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision.Q. But not continuous?A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous".Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies?A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising.Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think we've highlighted that the specification, the General Specification, sets out a requirement of a minimum of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know, but he is stood in the area to be able to observe what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think we've highlighted that the specification, the General 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know, but he is stood in the area to be able to observe what is being undertaken.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think we've highlighted that the specification, the General Specification, sets out a requirement of a minimum of one supervisor for every ten workers. So it's one on 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know, but he is stood in the area to be able to observe what is being undertaken. Q. But even on your suggestion of one-to-ten, the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think we've highlighted that the specification, the General Specification, sets out a requirement of a minimum of one supervisor for every ten workers. So it's one on ten, and in a working area, you know, one supervisor can 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know, but he is stood in the area to be able to observe what is being undertaken. Q. But even on your suggestion of one-to-ten, the supervisor will not be able to see each and every rebar
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think we've highlighted that the specification, the General Specification, sets out a requirement of a minimum of one supervisor for every ten workers. So it's one on ten, and in a working area, you know, one supervisor can probably quite easily see generally what those people 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know, but he is stood in the area to be able to observe what is being undertaken. Q. But even on your suggestion of one-to-ten, the supervisor will not be able to see each and every rebar being screwed in, because there might be different
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 are couplers without the ductility requirement, there is still a need for full-time supervision. Q. But not continuous? A. Well, you then get into the question of what's the difference between" full-time" and "continuous". Q. In your view, what's the difference between these two terminologies? A. In my view, they are pretty much the same thing. "Full-time" could be taken to be the full-time presence on site. "Continuous" I think is indicative that those supervisors or inspectors or supervisors should be dedicated to a supervision role. But I'm aware that's my view as a project management expert and not as a lawyer. Q. But you do accept it doesn't mean man-marking? A. It certainly doesn't expect man-marking, and I think we've highlighted that the specification, the General Specification, sets out a requirement of a minimum of one supervisor for every ten workers. So it's one on ten, and in a working area, you know, one supervisor can probably quite easily see generally what those people are doing, whether they are working in a safe manner, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 pragmatic view that people need the supervisor needs to be there full-time and continuously supervising. Q. So are you going so far as to say let's say a group of rebar fixing workers was screwing in a rebar into a coupler, so let's say it's a group of two, one is holding the rebar, one is trying to fit the rebar into the coupler so the supervisor needs to be next to this group of two, to see them or to oversee them screwing in? A. What we've said is it's one on ten, so there are ten workers doing various things and the supervisor should have enough experience to see whether work is generally being done right, and if you get to a critical stage I would expect the supervisor to pay particularly close attention. Whether he is stood by them or whether he is stood a few yards or a few metres away, I don't know, but he is stood in the area to be able to observe what is being undertaken. Q. But even on your suggestion of one-to-ten, the supervisor will not be able to see each and every rebar being screwed in, because there might be different groups of workers working at the same time, and you are

	Page 41		Page 43
1	problems starting to occur. So, rather than seeing	1	CHAIRMAN: You see, a reason I raise that is because, as
2	workers easily screwing in a coupler or whether the	2	I understand it, putting in the rebar into the coupler
3	coupler is screwed into the bar, whichever way around it	3	is a slightly more specific activity, if I can put it
4	is, or whether they are struggling and they're having to	4	that way, then perhaps I had fully understood. I mean,
5	force it in or if they're getting hacksaws out to cut	5	if there's more than two threads showing, for example,
6	off the screw, then that's actually the supervisor	6	on one approach, you needn't have bothered; it means
7	would have enough experience to step in and say, "That's	7	nothing. There's no rebar, there's no coupler. That to
8	not what you should be doing", or to give advice on how	8	me as a layman is a bit difficult to comprehend, but
9	it should be done.	9	that's a statististic approach. I'm just wondering, if
10	Q. That actually conveniently brings us to the	10	it is that difficult and if there's one or two threads
11	one-to-ten	11	in it or perhaps no clunking sound as it goes
12	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I'm interrupting.	12	butt-to-butt, then you might not have a situation where
13	Could there be man-marking on a limited basis, if	13	you don't have to actually stand there watching each
14	you have 10 or 15 workers, you have to be there in the	14	person do every single thing, but as each party says,
15	vicinity watching them all put in the rebars in a very	15	"That one's done, let's move on", just before you move
16	complicated issue, and then have a system whereby when	16	on, you put your hand up and the inspector comes along,
17	each rebar is in, somebody just raises their hands and	17	he just double-checks that it's okay.
18	says "Rebar done", or something like that, and you go	18	A. I think that's right.
19	across and double-check it and say "That's great" or	19	CHAIRMAN: It takes two seconds.
20	"Not great"?	20	A. Where the work is going smoothly and there's no
21	This is from me, as a complete layman. I've never	21	problems, I think that's fine. The supervisor can see
22	been down there, I've never been near a rebar other than	22	that it's being screwed in and it's going well. What
23	in this Commission of Inquiry.	23	can often happen is you get a bit of dirt in the thread,
24	A. Yes, I think at certain times, at certain key	24	it doesn't quite connect up properly. There's always
25	activities, the supervisor in effect will be won't be	25	the risk of a crossed thread, and the supervisor will be
	Page 42		Page 44
1	man-marking but there would probably be two or three	1	able to see that they are struggling and that's where he
2	people there and he or she will be paying particular	2	might move in and say, "Hang on, let's have a look and
3			
	attention to ensure they are doing it right and they're		
	attention to ensure they are doing it right and they're not coming up against problems.	- 3 4	see what's causing the problem."
4	not coming up against problems.	3 4	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's
4 5	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of	3 4 5	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you
4 5 6	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly	3 4	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it."
4 5 6 7	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you	3 4 5 6	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point.
4 5 6 7 8	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do	3 4 5 6 7	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it."
4 5 6 7 8 9	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is	3 4 5 6 7 8	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry.
4 5 6 7 8	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking
4 5 7 8 9 10 11	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be undertaking a very critical activity at exactly the same	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly. That's a different point to inspection A. It is, yes.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be undertaking a very critical activity at exactly the same time. If there were, then he might get on the radio and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly. That's a different point to inspection A. It is, yes.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be undertaking a very critical activity at exactly the same time. If there were, then he might get on the radio and say, "Can someone come along and help me supervise this	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly. That's a different point to inspection A. It is, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: which is looking at has every bar
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be undertaking a very critical activity at exactly the same time. If there were, then he might get on the radio and say, "Can someone come along and help me supervise this bit of work because I need some help". There should be	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly. That's a different point to inspection A. It is, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: which is looking at has every bar actually reached the pass/fail criteria. My understanding is that's what happens at the hold point; is that right?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be undertaking a very critical activity at exactly the same time. If there were, then he might get on the radio and say, "Can someone come along and help me supervise this bit of work because I need some help". There should be that flexibility to ensure that there's enough	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly. That's a different point to inspection A. It is, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: which is looking at has every bar actually reached the pass/fail criteria. My understanding is that's what happens at the hold point; is that right? A. That's correct, yes, but to get to the hold point the
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	not coming up against problems. But the specification is that there's a minimum of one supervisor for ten. If you've got a particularly critical activity where the contractor knows that, you know, if this goes wrong then we are going to have to do it again and part of having the supervisor there is to get it right first time. It's an efficiency thing as well as a safety thing. The contractor doesn't want to have to repeat work, so he wants it to be done right and he wants to make sure he has a supervisor there to ensure that happens. So yes, I think where a supervisor is looking after a group, it's highly unusual that everybody would be undertaking a very critical activity at exactly the same time. If there were, then he might get on the radio and say, "Can someone come along and help me supervise this bit of work because I need some help". There should be that flexibility to ensure that there's enough supervision there to make sure the job is done right and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 see what's causing the problem." Generally, yes, where it's going smoothly, that's quite possible, that the workers will say, "Can you check this one, please, and make sure we have done it." COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's a slightly different point. A. Is it? Sorry. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, I think that's a slightly different point, because I think what we are talking about here is a supervisor checking whether the works are problematic at all. So he's seeing if the works are going smoothly, and so the one in ten or the supervisor supervising ten people can look and see and get an indication that everything seems to be going smoothly. That's a different point to inspection A. It is, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: which is looking at has every bar actually reached the pass/fail criteria. My understanding is that's what happens at the hold point; is that right?

	Page 45		Page 47
1	contract and the person submitting the form signs to	1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: that actually deals with or
2	that effect: the works are ready for inspection and it	2	rather mitigates the difficulties that there might be
3	is in accordance with the contract. What they shouldn't	3	with close access to the hold-point inspections; would
4	be doing is notifying that works are ready for	4	that be the case?
5	inspection knowing that there are still defects.	5	A. That's exactly what it is. It's part of the quality
6	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So are you telling us that the		assurance. It's giving greater assurance. But I would
7	supervisors should be ensuring that the works are	7	also say that the inspection and test the ITPs should
8	carried out in a way that, when they are presented for	8	also consider whether those inspections can properly see
9	inspection, they will pass that inspection?	9	all of the works.
10	A. Yes. This is part of the overall quality process. You	10	So we heard in the original part of the Inquiry that
11	know, the risk procedure isn't just about the form. The	11	the bottom mats had to be inspected before the top mats
12	overall supervision, surveillance and inspection process	12	were put in place.
13	starts off with, you know, having the right drawings,	13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
14	the workers doing the work to the correct drawings,	14	A. Otherwise you wouldn't be able to see the bottom mats,
15	making sure that it's installed properly.	15	and the same may have been the case with the stitch
16	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	16	joints, that the top level of reinforcement is quite
17	A. And that's why the specification requires supervision by	17	intense. Whether you could properly see and check that
18	the contractor and surveillance by MTR, and for these	18	couplers in the bottom mat were properly joined up
19	key areas it's full-time continuous supervision,	19	you know, that's an uncertainty.
20	20 per cent surveillance by MTR. If all those things	20	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.
20	are done properly, then there is a good chance, at the	21	CHAIRMAN: Prof Hansford just used a phrase a bit earlier
22	end of that, the work will have been executed in	22	which I think encapsulates, really, what I was beating
23	accordance with the contract, it can be inspected, and	23	the grass to try and discover. He says, at [draft]
23	it should be a routine matter to then sign it off and to	24	page 45, line 20:
25	cover it up.	25	"So are you telling us that the supervisors should
	Page 46		Page 48
1	That's what the quality assurance process is about,	1	be ensuring that the works are carried out in a way
2	and if you start to not have proper surveillance, not	2	that, when they are presented for inspection, they will
3	have proper supervision, then the overall quality	3	pass that inspection?"
4	process is not being fully followed and that's when you	4	A. I think that's the objective, yes.
5	start to get the problems.	5	CHAIRMAN: And therefore you must read, in part at least,
6	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And is it the case that if you don'		the words "full-time and continuous" with that, because
7	have proper supervision and you don't have proper	7	"full-time and continuous" will ensure that?
8	surveillance by the contractor, and indeed by MTR, then	8	A. It certainly should go a long way to ensuring it.
9	there's far more reliance being placed on the hold-point	9	CHAIRMAN: That's what I'm saying, in part only.
10	inspection, because the hold-point inspection, if you	10	A. Yes.
11	like, is the last line of defence, and if the previous	10	CHAIRMAN: That then does away with the sometimes very
12	lines of defence have not been carried out then that	12	difficult task when faced with a large and complex
13	becomes much more critical? Is that the case?	12	matting of rebars put into they're secured in
14	A. Indeed, and I think you'd have to allow significantly	13 14	whatever ways it becomes a very difficult task at
15	longer and you'd have to make sure that you could access	15	a hold point to try and check that all of them are fully
16	all of the couplers, you know, even those in the bottom	16	and correctly put in, especially when we're looking at
17	mats. And if you can't access them then you would have	17	two or three threads making a difference?
18	to say, "You need to take this apart again so that I can	18	A. Yes. I think you might well get a situation where the
19	inspect those couplers. I can't see them, therefore	18 19	contractor says to the MTR's inspectors, "Look, we have
20	I can't sign off that they're correct."	20	completed these bottom bars, you can have a look at
20	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Well, because the access to the	20	them; we are now going to be doing the top mat but you
21	hold-point inspection may be difficult, do you see the	21	can have a look at the couplers in the bottom layer
	supervision and surveillance process as actually being	22	before we move on with the following work." So, whilst
23			service we move on with the following work. So, will st
23 24	a line of assurance	24	that might not be at that stage you might not sign
23 24 25	a line of assurance A. Indeed, yes.	24 25	that might not be at that stage, you might not sign the RISC form at that stage, but at least the inspectors

	Page 49		Page 51
1	will have seen that those couplers will have been	1	formulation, if "supervision" or "full-time and
2	properly connected before subsequent work is undertaken	2	continuous supervision" means the supervisors need to be
3	which prevents access to examine them closely.	3	satisfied that the finished product will pass hold-point
4	CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	4	inspection, should this not be made clearer in either
5	I'm sorry.	5	the BD consultation letters or the QSP?
6	MR CHANG: Thank you, Chairman.	6	A. Yes. I did recommend, in my first report, that
7	Riding on the exchange between you and the	7	full-time ultimately it flows from the government
8	Commission, approaching from a purely layman's point of	8	because the government has set out in its Code of
9	view, I would have thought a supervisor supervises,	9	Practice when it wishes to see full-time and continuous
10	inspection is for inspectors, but you seem to be	10	supervision applied, and I assume the government does
11	suggesting supervisors ought to carry out a certain	11	that because they want to ensure that that risk is
12	degree of inspections at the same time so as to ensure	12	properly managed, and if that's the level of supervision
13	that the product will pass the hold-point inspections?	13	that the government wants then that's what should be
14	A. In terms of terminology it's two questions. In terms	14	provided. But, if there is any doubt about what it
15	of terminology I did point out in my first report that	15	means, then I think it should be clarified so that it's
16	if you look at the PIMS documents and the contract	16	clear that that means 100 per cent attendance and not
17	documents, there are lots of different terms used,	17	70 per cent attendance, allowing for breaks and trips
18	there's "surveillance", "superintendence",	18	back to the office and things.
19	"supervision", "inspection", and quite often it is the	19	So, yes, I agree, it should be made clear.
20	same person that is undertaking many of those roles. So	20	Q. And not only 100 per cent or 70 per cent attendance, but
21	excuse me if I'm using different terminology. I did	21	more importantly, as in your discussion with the
22	suggest there could be a consistency of terminology	22	Commission, the requirement that the supervisor need to
23	which may benefit.	23	be satisfied that the finished product will pass hold
24	In terms of the level of supervision and	24	point?
25	surveillance, it is clearly the intention that that	25	A. Yes. To me that's no more than common sense and good
	Page 50		Page 52
1	superintendence is there to make sure that the work is	1	practice.
2	done safely and in accordance with the contract, so that	2	CHAIRMAN: Isn't that what a supervisor does? Because it
3	if the supervisors are doing their job, when there is	3	just seems to me that part of a supervisor's job is to
4	then a requirement for a formal inspection, by	4	say, "Right, we are going to do activity A, and yes, you
5	inspectors who might also happen to be people who are	5	are doing it correctly, and let's have a look; yes, it
6	undertaking surveillance, but they are then formal	6	has been done correctly, thank you." All of those
7	inspectors who will sign off, if the work is done in	7	things take place together, as an overall activity,
8	accordance with the contract.	8	which must include making sure it's done correctly.
9	Does that answer your question?	9	MR CHANG: I've always again, from a purely layman's
10	Q. But there's no express provisions, in either the BD	10	point of view, I have always approached supervisors as
11	consultation letters or the QSP, requiring the	11	some sort of invigilators in an exam hall. So different
12	supervisors to actually carry out any degree of	12	candidates are writing their paper, there's no need and
13	inspection. Do you accept that?	13	no way for the invigilator to look at the exam scripts
14	A. I think you are differentiating between supervision and	14	to make sure there's no cheating or all the answers were
15	inspection. What I would say is there is informal	15	provided in a nice way. That's how I understood.
16	inspection and there's formal inspection. So the formal	16	CHAIRMAN: But there of course is a different situation.
17	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and	17	There is a specific statement of integrity that the
17 18	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have	18	person doing the exam must work on their own and should
17 18 19	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have informal inspection at any stage during the course of	18 19	person doing the exam must work on their own and should not be assisted, whereas if you try, for example, from
17 18 19 20	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have informal inspection at any stage during the course of the works, where the contractor calls across an MTR	18 19 20	person doing the exam must work on their own and should not be assisted, whereas if you try, for example, from my own experience of having to do national service
17 18 19 20 21	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have informal inspection at any stage during the course of the works, where the contractor calls across an MTR engineer and says, "Just have a look at this; are you	18 19 20 21	person doing the exam must work on their own and should not be assisted, whereas if you try, for example, from my own experience of having to do national service 100 years ago, you try to get a vehicle across a flooded
17 18 19 20 21 22	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have informal inspection at any stage during the course of the works, where the contractor calls across an MTR engineer and says, "Just have a look at this; are you going to be happy with this?", that sort of thing, and	18 19 20 21 22	person doing the exam must work on their own and should not be assisted, whereas if you try, for example, from my own experience of having to do national service 100 years ago, you try to get a vehicle across a flooded river and you are trying to supervise ten people to get
17 18 19 20 21 22 23	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have informal inspection at any stage during the course of the works, where the contractor calls across an MTR engineer and says, "Just have a look at this; are you going to be happy with this?", that sort of thing, and that's an inspection with a small i, I think.	18 19 20 21 22 23	person doing the exam must work on their own and should not be assisted, whereas if you try, for example, from my own experience of having to do national service 100 years ago, you try to get a vehicle across a flooded river and you are trying to supervise ten people to get that done, unless you say to them yes, it's okay and the
17 18 19 20 21 22	inspection comes when the RISC form is presented and you're required to sign off, but you may well have informal inspection at any stage during the course of the works, where the contractor calls across an MTR engineer and says, "Just have a look at this; are you going to be happy with this?", that sort of thing, and	 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 	person doing the exam must work on their own and should not be assisted, whereas if you try, for example, from my own experience of having to do national service 100 years ago, you try to get a vehicle across a flooded river and you are trying to supervise ten people to get

	Page 53		Page 55
1	supervising it. Perhaps just a difference, that's all.	1	A. I think it is a general requirement, it's in the General
2	MR CHANG: In any event, we have Mr Rowsell's point that it	2	Specification, it's a general requirement, in my
3	could have been made clearer in the document so I think	3	opinion, my humble opinion, relating to site supervision
4	I will move on from this aspect.	4	across all works. It refers to "works shall be arranged
5	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	5	so that the Works"; it doesn't split it down into any
6	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I don't think anybody is	6	elements. It's all elements of "the Works are
7	recommending that we call them invigilators.	7	supervised at a minimum ratio of 1 supervisor to no more
8	MR CHANG: Again it's a matter of terminology.	8	than 10". I interpret that it might be a legal
9	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I understand your point, but	9	matter but I interpret that as being a requirement for
10	I wouldn't want anybody to think that we would advocate	10	general site supervision which is not out of line with
11	having people on site who are watching things happen,	11	what I would expect on projects of this type.
12	watching the wrong things happen, and doing nothing	12	Q. But would you agree that, again from a project
13	about it.	13	management point of view, if say the BD wished to impose
14	MR CHANG: The next topic is conveniently one-to-ten ratio.	14	this one-to-ten ratio, it ought to make it expressly
15	Again, I gather from your report that you derive that	15	clear in the BD consultation letters?
16	from the General Specification providing there's	16	A. Well
17	a particular clause, G3.9.1. Can we look at that	17	Q. To avoid any doubt.
18	clause. Bundle C3, page 2040.	18	A. Well, the Code of Practice has to be incorporated by MTR
19	It's up on the screen.	19	into its contract, into its specifications, and MTR also
20	A. Thank you.	20	has to incorporate its project management procedures
21	Q. That's a part on which you relied and said therefore you	21	into the specifications, insofar as they require the
22	recommended there should be at least one supervisor to	22	contractor to do something. So I think this is MTR
22	no more than ten workers, so the one-to-ten ratio comes	23	putting into the contract and specification the
23	from here; correct?	24	requirements they think are appropriate to ensure that
25	A. Yes.	25	MTR is fulfilling its obligations to the government as
25	Page 54	25	Page 56
1	Q. If we look at the section heading first of all, this	1	the project manager.
2	part concerns site safety and health; do you accept	-	
		2	Q. Moving forward, from a project management point of view.
3	that?	2 3	Q. Moving forward, from a project management point of view, if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all
3 4			if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all
	A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health	3	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would
4 5	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. 	3 4	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?
4	A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes.Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly	3 4 5	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would
4 5 6 7	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. 	3 4 5 6	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to
4 5 6	A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes.Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter?	3 4 5 6 7	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate
4 5 6 7 8	A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes.Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter?A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite	3 4 5 6 7 8	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to
4 5 6 7 8 9	A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes.Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer?A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says:
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely."
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. I mean, what you don't have on site is a team of health and safety supervisors and a team of quality 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision, and that's probably, in my opinion, why they included it
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors and a team of quality supervisors and a team of technical supervisors. You 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision, and that's probably, in my opinion, why they included it in this section. But if there is any element of doubt
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. I mean, what you don't have on site is a team of health and safety supervisors and a team of quality supervisors and a team of technical supervisors. You know, you have supervisors who are looking because they 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision, and that's probably, in my opinion, why they included it in this section. But if there is any element of doubt then on future contracts it could be located somewhere
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. I mean, what you don't have on site is a team of health and safety supervisors and a team of quality supervisors and a team of technical supervisors. You know, you have supervisors who are looking because they are able to look at all aspects, including health and 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision, and that's probably, in my opinion, why they included it in this section. But if there is any element of doubt then on future contracts it could be located somewhere else.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. I mean, what you don't have on site is a team of health and safety supervisors and a team of quality supervisors and a team of technical supervisors. You know, you have supervisors who are looking because they are able to look at all aspects, including health and safety, technical and quality assurance. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision, and that's probably, in my opinion, why they included it in this section. But if there is any element of doubt then on future contracts it could be located somewhere
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. I accept it's in a section which has a heading "Health and safety", yes. Q. So do you accept that this provision does not expressly refer to this one-to-ten ratio being a quality assurance matter? A. I don't accept that. I think this to me, it's quite clearly about site supervision, and it's included here because one of the aspects of supervision is to ensure that all works on site are carried out safely. I don't think it's intended in any way, that would be my interpretation anyway, that it was meant to just relate to health and safety, because that would imply that you've got a team of health and safety supervisors who are doing nothing else. I mean, what you don't have on site is a team of health and safety supervisors and a team of quality supervisors and a team of technical supervisors. You know, you have supervisors who are looking because they are able to look at all aspects, including health and 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 if this one-to-ten ratio were to be applicable to all aspects of the works, not only health and safety, would you accept that it ought to have been made clearer? A. I can see that I think it's reasonably clear that at tender stage, when the tenderers were responding to this, if they were in any doubt that that did not relate to general site supervision, then they should have clarified it. If it's considered there is any doubt, then I suppose it may have been better to have this under a section related to site supervision rather than health and safety. But I think the reason for putting it here is that first line that says: "The Contractor shall provide adequate supervision to ensure that all works on Site are carried out safely." So there is a safety element to site supervision, and that's probably, in my opinion, why they included it in this section. But if there is any element of doubt then on future contracts it could be located somewhere else. MR CHANG: Mr Chairman and Professor, I note the time.

	Page 57		Page 59
1	MR CHANG: I will be around 30 minutes more with Mr Rowsell	. 1	with Leighton that sets out the level of supervision
2	CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you very much. 20 minutes.	2	that is expected, and I think that's helpful to have
3	Mr Rowsell, you are already aware	3	that in the General Specification so that when tenderers
4	WITNESS: Yes, I am.	4	are bidding for work they can see what level of resource
5	CHAIRMAN: not to consult with anybody during the break.	5	they will be required to provide during the course of
6	Thank you.	6	the contract. So it puts all the tenderers on a level
7	WITNESS: Thank you.	7	playing field to ensure there's consistency in the
8	(11.31 am)	8	resource provisions that they allow, and then that is
9	(A short adjournment)	9	the general level of supervision required for all works.
10	(11.54 am)	10	I think what you're saying is should that also be in
11	MR CHANG: Mr Rowsell, still on the one-to-ten ratio. This	10	the BD letters is that what you're putting to me?
12	is the only part of my questions which I'm afraid I have	12	Q. In fact I would go further to say it would have been in
12	to put one proposition to you.	12	the BD letters and the QSP, and therefore it's wrong to
13	First of all, you accept the BD consultation letters	13	transpose what's stated in the general specs as
14	and the QSP have specific reference to couplers with	14	a specific requirement for couplers with a ductility
16	a ductility requirement and the level of supervision	15	requirement.
17	required?	17	A. Okay. I think the QSP covers areas that BD consider to
17	A. Yes.	17	be high-risk, and so they are setting out, in addition
19	Q. The reference to the General Specification in your	10	to whatever MTR set out in terms of general
20	report as the basis for the one-to-ten ratio, you would	20	requirements, saying, "This is a higher risk area,
20	also accept it's of a more general nature than the	20	therefore, those areas, we need full-time and continuous
21	specific requirement set out in the BD consultation	21	supervision." If you're asking me what is the
22	letters and the QSP?	22	difference between full-time and continuous and what is
23	A. It's a general requirement, yes.	23 24	the level of one in ten, how does that fit in with
24	Q. So again I'm afraid I have to suggest to you it's wrong	24	that I would accept that overall it would be possible
25	Q. 50 again the analyt have to suggest to you it's wrong	25	that I would accept that overall it would be possible
	$\mathbf{D}_{\mathbf{r}} = \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{f}^{\mathbf{Q}}$		Bree (0
1	Page 58	1	Page 60
1	for you to transpose the general requirement under the	1	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way,
2	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we	2	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved.
2 3	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific	2 3	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable,
2 3 4	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers	2 3 4	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way,to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved.Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable,and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are
2 3 4 5	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out	2 3 4 5	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way,to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved.Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable,and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you areaware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required?
2 3 4 5 6	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you	2 3 4 5 6	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved.Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required?A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that?	2 3 4 5 6 7	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved.Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required?A. Yes.Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved.Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required?A. Yes.Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that?A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that?A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that?A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that?A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that?A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision.Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar fixing workers; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? A. Well, there are letters covering couplers with ductility and letters covering couplers without ductility, but 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar fixing workers; correct? A. That's my understanding, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? A. Well, there are letters covering couplers with ductility and letters covering couplers without ductility, butQ. Both without one-to-ten? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar fixing workers; correct? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. Mr Wall gave evidence I believe you were at the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? A. Well, there are letters covering couplers with ductility and letters covering couplers without ductility, butQ. Both without one-to-ten? A. But the one-to-ten is in the General Specification which 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar fixing workers; correct? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. Mr Wall gave evidence I believe you were at the Inquiry as well saying that, well, from a practical
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? A. Well, there are letters covering couplers with ductility and letters covering couplers without ductility, butQ. Both without one-to-ten? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar fixing workers; correct? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. Mr Wall gave evidence I believe you were at the Inquiry as well saying that, well, from a practical point of view in fact, we need more than one, because
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 for you to transpose the general requirement under the General Specification of one-to-ten which applies, we say, only to health and safety, to the specific supervision requirement that is required for couplers with a ductility requirement, which ought to be set out in the BD consultation letters and the QSP. Would you accept that? A. I don't accept that the one-to-ten only relates to health and safety. My view is it's a general supervision requirement. I understand your point that the BD letters could also include further information or further details about the level of supervision. Q. I'm just wondering, if we have a specific document like the BD letters and the QSP, which address couplers with a ductility requirement, which makes no mention of one-to-ten, then from a project management point of view how would the contractor be able to understand that in fact this ratio needs to be implemented? A. Well, there are letters covering couplers with ductility and letters covering couplers without ductility, butQ. Both without one-to-ten? A. But the one-to-ten is in the General Specification which 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 to present those overall requirements in a clearer way, to ensure that everybody's expectations are achieved. Q. Now, on the basis of one-to-ten ratio being applicable, and also on the basis that QSP applies, then you are aware that a TCP-3 level supervisor is required? A. Yes. Q. So it would mean one TCP-3 to ten workers, ten rebar fixing workers? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. And you are also aware A. They're not necessarily reinforcement bar fixers. It's ten workers. Q. Yes, but for the purposes of this Extended Inquiry we are talking about rebar fixers. A. Whether they are all rebar fixers or whether they are general labourers or whatever but yes. Q. But for the specific purpose of slotting a rebar into a coupler, one-to-ten ratio means one TCP-3 to ten rebar fixing workers; correct? A. That's my understanding, yes. Q. Mr Wall gave evidence I believe you were at the Inquiry as well saying that, well, from a practical

1 works, so probably need two to three times more. Would 1 a diploma? 2 you accept that, is a matter of poject management? 2 A. No, I'' mot quite sure how be - he saidy would need 4 three times as many, I dinh understand how that would 4 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, with a what degree? 4 three times as many, I dinh understand how that would 4 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, with a what degree? 6 might be there? Dy or cent of the times, that would only add 4 MR CHANG: For the Commission's reference, that's set ont in 7 to achieve 100 per cent of the time, that would only add 6 MR CHANG: For the Commission's reference, that's set ont in 9 Q. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Day 17. 9 For the chain ission's reference, that's set ont in 11 MR Rowsell: 11 MR CHANG: For the Commission's reference, that's set ont in 13 what came up with the first degree and I think the 14 14 we are taking about full-time and cominuous 14 shorthand write dink the 15 supervision, perhaps we might, als believe taighton that 16 provided, you might nee to nate bathroom breaks, one 15 supervision in the bathroom breaks, one 16 MR CHANG: That'		Page 61		Page 63
2 A. No, I'm not quite sure how he - he said you would need 3 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, with a what degree? 3 A. No, I'm not quite sure how he - he said you would need 3 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, with a what degree? 4 three times as many. 1 didn't understand how that would 5 he the case, because he was saying that one supervisor. 5 experienced engineer with a dinform. When 1 say "highly 5 method thero? 10p creat of the times, tot i would only and 8 a third of an extra supervisor. 8 CHAIRMAN: Than's you. 8 a third of an extra supervisor. 10 Page 38, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen, 10 11 MR CHANG: For the Commission's reference, that's set out in the technical memorandum. 10 page 38, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen, 30, if 1 14 what came up with the first degree and 1 think the 14 we wailability of engineers, the resources So, if 1 15 what came up with the first degree and 1 think the 14 we wailability of engineers works an engineer working for or 13 15 to calify dua. 16 CHAIRMAN: Than'syou. 16 Ne CHANG: Ne "university degree". 11 we are taiking about full-time and continuous 14 what came up with the first degree and 1 think the 14 we are taiking hum the voor three taights and water diaft canch it enher. I pers water the one-to-ten 17 16<	1	works, so probably need two to three times more. Would	1	a diploma?
 A. No, I'm not quite sure how he - he said you would need I'm there times as many, 1 didn't understand how that would CHARRMN: Sorry, with a what degret? MR CHANG: An engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. When 1 say 'highly experienced engineer with a diploma. O. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Duy 17, page 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen. O. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Duy 17, page 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen. ''' me mos of the pricing that you have for works, ''' many engine that you have for works, ''' may ensing a piece of work, That would no longer be' supervision, perhaps we might, as I believe Leighton has supervision, perhaps we might, as I believe Leighton has a careptable: you might have to have two or three engine sowrking of looking after a particular piece of cans top for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that so degin Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical tess a careptable: you might have to have two or three a tend to other matters, so effectively it mass of the screen say of the site. A. I accept that in order to get on-to-ten leavel you would have to deploy, lef's say, even ony our A. I accept that in order to get o				_
 three times as many. I didn't understand how that would MR CHANG: An engineer with a ultrostify degree, or a highly be the case, because he was asying that one supervisor might be ther? Op per cent of the time, so if you wanted a third of an extra supervisor. a third of an extra supervisor. Q. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Duy 17, mage 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen, CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR CHANG: For the Commission's reference, that's set out in the cavaliability of engineer, the resources. So, if MR CHANG: This bundle B5/2829. Th terms of the pricing that you have for works, the availability of engineer, the resources. So, if wave are talking about full-time and continuous supervision, perhaps we might, as 1 believe leighton have for provided, you might have to have two or three engineers working or looking after a particular piece of engineers working or looking after a particular piece of accerptabile you might have to have two or three engineers working or looking after a particular piece of actuation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3 so reflower 100 workers? a tothe reasonable expectation." So quign Mr Will is suggesting in a practicular sense one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you a totak in do other matters, so effectively in means either two or even three suggerstors on the worker? A Link the other thing or QSP, then it's a Link the other thing order to get one-to-ten low you would a deta that order to get one-to-ten level you would a deta that way reasonable interpretation of "full-time a deta tation order to get one-to-ten level you would a				
5 be the case, because he was saying that one supervisor 5 experienced engineer with a diploma. When I say "highly be there 70 per cent of the time, so if you wand on y add so a supervisor 10 be intern, that would only add so a direct so at least five years. 6 might be there 70 per cent of the time, sho if you wand only add so a direct so at least five years. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 7 to achieve 100 per cent of the time, the would only add so a direct so at least five years. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 10 page 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen. 10 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 11 Mr Rowsell: 10 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 12 "In trems of the princing that you have for works, the availability of engineers, der resources So, if a supervision, perhaps we might as 1 believe Leighton has to supervision, perhaps we might as a neglineer working for or supervision years and you. 16 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten 10 song that a particular piece or 10 work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one and the resonable expectation." 10 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 12 is not the resonable expectation." 10 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 11 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in addet to down and have to deploy, let's say, even on your calculation, and text bathroom breaks, ned 10 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 13 what cane point hawe to have two or three 10 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>				
6 might be there 70 per cent of the time, so if you wanted 6 experienced" if refers to at least five years. 7 to achieve 100 per cent of the time, that would only add 7 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 9 Q. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Duy 17, 19 9 the technical memorandum. 11 Mr Rowsell: 10 CHAIRMAN: Thark sight. 12 Th terms of the pricing that you have for works, 11 MR CHANG: It's bundle B5/2829. 13 the availability of engineers, the resources So, if 14 wat can use with the first degree and 1 think the 14 we are talking about full-time and continuous 14 shorthand writer (dint cach it either. I just wanted 15 supervising a piece of work. That would no longer to refue 16 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten engineers working or looking after a particular piece of one-to ten caspo far lunch, one can go on leaver. I think that that 12 14		-		
7 io achieve 100 per cent of the time, that would only add 7 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 8 a third of an xtra supervisor. 8 9 Q. Perhaps to quickly go to MF Wall's evidence. Day 17, 9 10 page 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen. 10 11 Mr Rowsell: 10 12 Th terms of the pricing that you have for works, 11 13 the availability of engineers, the resources So, if 14 14 we are tulking about full-time and continuous 14 15 supervision, perhaps we might, ast believe Leighton has 15 16 provided, you might have to have two or three 18 18 acceptable; you might have to have two or three 18 14 is not the reasonale expectation. 16 MR CHANG: It's 'university degree'. 12 is not the reasonale expectation. 12 that Table signes' werk or ot order to meet the one-to-ten 13 is out the reasonale expectation. 12 that Table signes' werk order to get on-to-ten 14 is not the reasonale expectation. 13 page 64 <				
8 a third of an extra supervisor. 8 MR CHANC: For the Commission's reference, that's set out in 9 Q. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Dup 17, 1 the technical memorandum. 11 Mr Rowsell: 10 CHAIRMAN: That's right. 12 "In terms of the pricing that you have for works, 11 MR CHANC: That's right. 13 the availability of engineers, the resources So, if 13 What came up with the first degree and 1 think the 14 we are talking about full-time and continuous 14 short and writer didn't catch i teither. 1 just wanted 15 supervising a place of work. That would no longer bet 15 to CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 16 engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 19 engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 12 canst that wate to have two or three 17 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 12 canst that wate to have two three 18 MR CHANG: D's you agree that in order to meet the one-to-tene 12 canst that wate that have on three wates, one 20 work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 21 A. I think thave to that piens degree		• • •		-
9 Q. Perhaps to quickly go to Mr Wall's evidence. Day 17, 9 the technical memorandum. 10 mage 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen, 10 CHAIRMAN: That's right. 11 Mr Rowsell: 11 MR ROWSEL 11 12 "In terms of the pricing that you have for works, 13 CHAIRMAN: Thank's you. The reasonal tasked is I didn't hear 13 the availability of engineers, the resources So, if 13 what came up with the first degree and I think the 14 weare talking about Influine and continuous 14 shorthand writer didn't cach it either. I just wanted 15 supervision, perhaps we might, ast believe Leighton has 15 MR CHANG: It's "university degree.". 16 provided, you might have to have two or three 18 MR CHANG: Do you argree that in order to meet the one-to-ten 19 engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 10 calculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers? 21 is not the reasonable expectation." 21 can stop for funch, one can go on leave. I think that 2 A. I think the other hing you've got to consider is that 23 So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical snee 23 Jace that in order to get one-to-ten because you				-
10 page 58, lines 11 to 22. If you can look at the screen, 10 CHARMAN: That's right. 11 Mr Rowsell: 11 MR CHANG: If xb bundle B5/2829. 12 "In terms of the pricing that you have for works, 13 the availability of engineers, the resources So, if 13 we are talking about full-time and continuous 14 shorthand writer didn't catch it either. 1 just wanted 16 supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be 18 MR CHANG: If xb undirestity degree". 17 supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be 18 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten 18 acceptable: you might have to have two or three 18 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten 12 can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 21 A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 21 can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 21 A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 22 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 23 Jace - 23 place - 24 Q. Yes. 24 over even three supervisors to ten workers? 2 A. I tacept that in order to get one-to-ten		*		
11Mr Rowsell:11Mr R CHANG: It's bundle B5/2829.12Th terms of the pricing that you have for works.13what came up with the first degree and 1 think the14we are talking about full-time and continuous14shorthand writer didn't eatch it either. I just wanted15supervision, perhaps we might, as I believe Leighton has16Nr CHANG: It's "university degree".17supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be17CHARMAN: Thank you.18acceptable; you might have an engineer working for of18MR CHANG: It's "university degree".20work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one20calculation, at lass I 3 to I 4TO-3s over 100 workers?21can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that21A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that23So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense23place -24one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you25A. = which are relatively limited parts of the site.25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to a suggesting.1Where full-time supervision is required under those2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?21Where full-time supervision is required under those3A. I accept that in order to get on-ot-ten level you would4areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring4need to kie into account the one supervisor from going to1Where full-time supervision is required and they4need slightly more than to h				
12In terms of the pricing that you have for works, the availability of engineers, the resources So, if we are talking about full-time and continuous.12CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The reason I asked is I didn't hear what came up with the first degree and I think the shorthand write didn't catch it either. I just wanted to clarify that.16provided, you might have an engineer working for or supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be acceptable: you might have to have two or three engineers working or looking after a particular piece of work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 2016MR CHANG: Doyou agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten ratio, you would have to deploy, let's say, even on your calculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers?23So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten hecuse you a need to take into account the one supervisor may need to two or even three supervisors to ten workers?21A. I think that attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?22Page 641attend to other matters, so effectively it would's be three times of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't that hary reasonable interpretation of "full-time a dortinuow" would prevent a supervisor from going to thick that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time a diditional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But - 1 did a quick calculation and my e stimate was you might need about a third extra in order the to tile. Stopping for lunch, quice often there is a diditional inspectors available to cover those periods if you are may or might need about a third extra in order the to intel. Stoppin				-
13the availability of engineers, the resources So, if13what came up with the first degree and 1 think the14we are talking about full-time and continuous14softhald writer didn't cach the rite ther. I just wanted15supervision, perhaps we might, as 1 believe Leighton has15to clarify that.16provided, you might have to an even on three16MR CHANG: Thark you.17supervising a piece of work. That would no longre be17CHARMAN: Thank you.18MR CHANG: Doy ou garee that in order to meet the one-to-ten18MR CHANG: Doy ou garee that in order to meet the one-to-ten10work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, ned20cacluation, at least 13 to 14 TO-3 so ver 100 workers?21can stop for lunch, one can go on leave.1414the T3 requirement applies where there is a QSP in23so again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense24Q. Yes.24enc-to-ten doest'r really mean one-to-ten because you25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.26rwo or even three supervisors to ten workers?213a T supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those3need to have a slightly larger pool, but it would't be6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
14we are talking about full-time and continuous14shorthand writer didn't catch it either. I just wanted15supervision, perhaps we might, as I believe Leighton has15to clarify that.16MR CHANG: It's 'university degree'.17CHAIRMAN: Thank you.17supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be18MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-to-ten19engineers working or looking after a particular piece of19ratio, you would have to deploy, let's say, even on your20work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one20calculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers?21can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that21A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that22is not the reasonable expectation."23place -23So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense24Q. Yes.24one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?1Where full-time supervision is required under those3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. level you would3a T I supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those4need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. level you would4areasi identified as being high-risk and as requiring6three times as many, which is wha				-
15supervision, perhaps we might, as I believe Leighton has provided, you might have an engineer working for or supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be acceptable; you might have to have two or three engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 2015to clarify that.17supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 2017CHAIRMAN: Thank you.21can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 2218MR CHANG: It's "university degree".23so again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 242310 l4 TCP-3s over 100 workers?23need to take into account the one supervisor may need to 2525A which are relatively limited parts of the site.24Q. Yes.25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.25need to toher matters, so effectively it means either 21Where full-time supervision is required under those 22it actend that ond rev oget one-to-ten. You would 4a attend to other matters, so effectively uwould 4a 11 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being hip-risk areas. It's set out the give menument has set 43A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. You would 5a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was 56My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are 1111the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break wherely the workers would take a break and 31212 <tr< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr<>				
16provided, you might have an engineer working for or supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 2016MR CHANG: It's "university degree". CHAIRMAN: Thank you.19engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 21MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten ratio, you would have to deploy, let's say, even on your 2220work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 21A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 2223So again MT Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 2423place -24one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 2524Q. Yes.25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to 2625A which are relatively limited parts of the site.2two or even three supervisors to ten workers? 321Where full-time supervision is required under those 42two or even three supervisors to ten workers? 321Eletters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's 43A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. You would 43a TI supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those 44In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't 48high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervisor 45need to have a slightly larger pool, but it would he abe 41Where full-time supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those 46In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't 4		-		c c
17 supervising a piece of work. That would no longer be 17 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 18 acceptable; you might have to have two or three 18 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten 19 engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 19 ratio, you would have to deploy, let's say, even on your 20 work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 20 calculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers? 21 can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 21 A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 22 is not the reasonable expectation." 21 A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 23 So again MF Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 23 Jace - 24 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 24 Q. Yes. 25 A uschich matters, so effectively it means either 1 Where full-time supervision is required under those 4 need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would 3 a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those 5 need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn'ta GSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set 6 threm sa man				-
18 acceptable; you might have to have two or three 18 MR CHANG: Do you agree that in order to meet the one-to-ten 19 engineers working or looking after a particular piece of 19 ratio, you would have to deploy, let's say, even on your 20 work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 20 caculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers? 21 can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 21 A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 23 So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 23 place - 24 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 24 Q. Yes. 25 need to take into account the one supervisor may need to 25 A which are relatively limited parts of the site. 2 two or even three supervisors to ten workers? 2 letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's 3 A. Laccept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would 4 areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring 6 three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was 6 My view would be, you know, the government has set 7 out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision 8				
19engineers working or looking after a particular piece of work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 2119ratio, you would have to deploy, let's say, even on your calculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers? 2121can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 21 is not the reasonable expectation."21A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that the T3 requirement applies where there is a QSP in pace23So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 2423place24one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 2524Q. Yes.25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to two or even three supervisors to ten workers?2A which are relatively limited parts of the site.2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?1Where full-time supervision is required under those a a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those a areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time the thit soging to practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't thit hit hat any reasonable interpretation of "full-time swell, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is additional inspectors available to cover those periods the service on the basis that they would be able to provide that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time swell, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, the the I would accept then you have to have some the trip would accept then you have to have some the the I would accept then you have to have s				-
20 work so that one of them can take bathroom breaks, one 20 calculation, at least 13 to 14 TCP-3s over 100 workers? 21 can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that 21 A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that 22 is not the reasonable expectation." 22 the T3 requirement applies where there is a QSP in 23 So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 23 place - 24 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 24 Q. Yes. 25 need to take into account the one supervisor may need to 25 A which are relatively limited parts of the site. Page 62 Page 64 1 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either 1 Where full-time supervisors not as no QSP, then it's 2 two or even three supervisors to ten workers? 2 letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's 3 A. Laccept that in order to get one-to-ten. You would 4 areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring 4 need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would 5 a QSP. 6 three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was 6 My view would be, you know, the government has set		· · ·		
21can stop for lunch, one can go on leave. I think that21A. I think the other thing you've got to consider is that22is not the reasonable expectation."22the T3 requirement applies where there is a QSP in23So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense23place24one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you24Q. Yes.25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.Page 62Page 641attend to other matters, so effectively it means either1Where full-time supervision is required under those2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?2Letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. You would3a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those4need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be5a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified13 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>				
22 is not the reasonable expectation." 22 the T3 requirement applies where there is a QSP in 23 So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 23 place 24 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 24 Q. Yes. 25 need to take into account the one supervisor may need to 25 A which are relatively limited parts of the site. Page 62 Page 64 1 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either 1 Where full-time supervision is required under those 2 Letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those 3 A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. You would 3 a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those 4 need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would 5 a QSP. 6 three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was 6 My view would be, you know, the government has set 7 suggesting. 1 the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is 1 11 the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is 1 was any room for doult, then they should have clarified 12 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
23 So again Mr Wall is suggesting in a practical sense 23 place 24 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you 24 Q. Yes. 25 need to take into account the one supervisor may need to 25 A which are relatively limited parts of the site. Page 62 Page 64 1 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either 1 Where full-time supervision is required under those 2 two or even three supervisors to ten workers? 2 Letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's 3 A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. You would 4 areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring 5 need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be 5 a QSP. 6 three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was 6 My view would be, you know, the government has set 7 suggesting. 7 out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are 8 In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't 8 high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision 9 think that any reasonable interpretation of 'full-time 9 that is going to be required. And they 10				
24 one-to-ten doesn't really mean one-to-ten because you need to take into account the one supervisor may need to take into account the one supervisor may need to take into account the one supervisor may need to take into account the one supervisor may need to take into account the one supervisor may need to take into account the one supervisors may need to take into account the one supervisor may need to take into account the one supervisors to ten workers? 24 Q. Yes. 21 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either 1 Where full-time supervision is required under those 2 two or even three supervisors to ten workers? 2 letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's 3 A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would 3 a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those 4 need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would 4 a QSP. 6 three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was 6 My view would be, you know, the government has set 7 suggesting. 7 out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are 8 In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't 8 high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision 9 that is going to be required. The contractor should be a aware of that from the tender documentations. If there 10 anchermak whereby the workers w		-		
25need to take into account the one supervisor may need to25A which are relatively limited parts of the site.Page 62Page 641attend to other matters, so effectively it means either1Where full-time supervision is required under those2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?2letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would3a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those4need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would4areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring5need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be5a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't8high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was ny room for doubt, then they should have clarified11then I would accept then you have to have some14that.16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>-</td>				-
Page 62Page 621attend to other matters, so effectively it meanse either1Where full-time supervision is required under those2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?2letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would3a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those4need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would4areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring5need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be5a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified12a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as12during the tender period what was required. And they13additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>-</td>				-
1attend to other matters, so effectively it means either1Where full-time supervision is required under those2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?2letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would3a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those4need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would4areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring5need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be5a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't8high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified13aulnch break whereby the workers would take a break as12during the tender period what was required. And they13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave,13tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide14then I would accept then you have to have some15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can	25	need to take into account the one supervisor may need to	25	A which are relatively limited parts of the site.
2two or even three supervisors to ten workers?2letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten. You woulda T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those4need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You woulda T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those5need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't bea QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was67suggesting.78In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't89think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time910and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to1011the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is1112a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as1213well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave,1314then I would accept then you have to have some1415additional inspectors available to cover those periods1516of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my1617have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you1819needed if you hal 100 workers, ten inspectors, in1920needed.1121wouldn't accept you need three times as many.2223Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of2324a rCP-3; correct? It's either an engin		Page 62		Dama (4
3A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting.3a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting.6My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified uring the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that.13a Unch break whereby the workers would take a break as a ditional inspectors available to cover those periods to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you need d if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in period full-time and continuous. So, if you need ed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in periods full-time and continuous. So, if you periods full-time and continuous. So, if you a T2 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But periods full-time aware of the qualification required of a T2 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But periods a T2 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But periods a T2 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But periods a T2 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But periods the supervisor required of a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with3a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a DSD.13 <t< td=""><td></td><td>1 460 02</td><td></td><td>Page 64</td></t<>		1 460 02		Page 64
4need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be4areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is1011the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is1112a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as1213well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some1414then I would accept then you have to have some15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need2120being a contractor and managing the resources that are going to be needed.21I wouldn't accept you need three times as many. <td>1</td> <td>-</td> <td>1</td> <td></td>	1	-	1	
5need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be5a QSP.6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was6My view would be, you know, the government has set7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't8high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified12a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as12during the tender period what was required. And they13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave,13tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you1819het the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need		attend to other matters, so effectively it means either		Where full-time supervision is required under those
6three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting.6My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, it then I would accept then you have to have some of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my restimate was you might need about a third extra in order is to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers are inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in is needed if you are aware of the qualification required of is needed if you are aware of the qualification required of is needed if you are aware of the qualification required of is needed if you are aware of the qualification required of is needed if you are aware of the qualification required of is needed if you are aware of the qualification required of is needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspe	2	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?	2	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's
7suggesting.7out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't8high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time9that is going to be required. The contractor should be10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified12a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as12during the tender period what was required. And they13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave,13tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.	2 3	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would	2 3	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those
8In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't 98high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time 109that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there 1111the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is 1211was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified 1212a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as 1312during the tender period what was required. And they 1313well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, 1413tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide 1414then I would accept then you have to have some 1614that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods 1615Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see 1616of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my 1716that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to 1718to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you 	2 3 4	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would	2 3 4	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring
9think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to 109that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there 1111the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is 1211was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified 1212a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as 1312during the tender period what was required. And they 1313well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, 1413tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide 1414then I would accept then you have to have some 1614that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my 1616that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to 1717estimate was you might need about a third extra in order 1817have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time 1919needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in 13 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But 2120being a contractor and managing the resources that are 2122I wouldn't accept you need three times as many. 2322Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept, even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be	2 3 4 5	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP.
10and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is10aware of that from the tender documentations. If there uss any room for doubt, then they should have clarified11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified12a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as12during the tender period what was required. And they13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept.23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of 2423even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, th	2 3 4 5 6	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was	2 3 4 5 6	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set
11the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is11was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified12a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as12during the tender period what was required. And they13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave,13tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contract or needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are
12a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some12during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that.13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some13tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that.14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order 18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in 20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need 2120being a contractor and managing the resources that are going to be needed.2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But 2221Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept, even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting.In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision
13well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some13tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers?A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting.In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be
14then I would accept then you have to have some14that.15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there
15additional inspectors available to cover those periods15Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified
16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept.23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they
16of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my16that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept.23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide
17estimate was you might need about a third extra in order17have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that.
18to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you18to develop and put in place the specialist resources19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in19that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see
19needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need 2119that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of being a contractor and managing the resources that are going to be needed.2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.20being a contractor and managing the resources that are going to be needed.23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of 2423even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 100 workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to
20order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need20being a contractor and managing the resources that are2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time
2113 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But21going to be needed.22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept,23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 10024a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time to develop and put in place the specialist resources
22I wouldn't accept you need three times as many.22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept.23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with22Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept.24a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time to develop and put in place the specialist resources that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of
23Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with23even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 100 workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time to develop and put in place the specialist resources that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of being a contractor and managing the resources that are
24a TCP-3; correct? It's either an engineer with24workers, this sort of ratio is not common in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need 13 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time to develop and put in place the specialist resources that the contractor needs. I think that's all part of being a contractor and managing the resources that are going to be needed.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need 13 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But I wouldn't accept you need three times as many. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time to develop and put in place the specialist resources that are going to be needed. Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept.
25 university degree or an experienced engineer with 25 industry in Hong Kong?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 attend to other matters, so effectively it means either two or even three supervisors to ten workers? A. I accept that in order to get one-to-ten level you would need slightly more than to have one-to-ten. You would need to have a slightly larger pool, but it wouldn't be three times as many, which is what Mr Wall was suggesting. In terms of practicalities, bathroom breaks, I don't think that any reasonable interpretation of "full-time and continuous" would prevent a supervisor from going to the toilet. Stopping for lunch, quite often there is a lunch break whereby the workers would take a break as well, so that can be coordinated. If you go on leave, then I would accept then you have to have some additional inspectors available to cover those periods of leave. But I did a quick calculation and my estimate was you might need about a third extra in order to provide full-time and continuous. So, if you needed if you had 100 workers, ten inspectors, in order to achieve continuous supervision, you might need 13 or 14 supervisors rather than the ten. But I wouldn't accept you need three times as many. Q. But you are aware of the qualification required of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Where full-time supervision is required under those letters of acceptance, but there is no QSP, then it's a T1 supervisor, not a T3. So it only applies in those areas identified as being high-risk and as requiring a QSP. My view would be, you know, the government has set out, through its Codes of Practice, that these are high-risk areas. It's set out the level of supervision that is going to be required. The contractor should be aware of that from the tender documentations. If there was any room for doubt, then they should have clarified during the tender period what was required. And they tendered on the basis that they would be able to provide that. Again, if you have resource planning, if you can see that in years 2 or 3 of the contract you are going to have this higher level of supervisors, then there's time to develop and put in place the specialist resources that are going to be needed. Q. Now, for the areas where the QSP applies, do you accept, even on your calculation, 13 or 14 TCP-3s to 100

	Page 65		Page 67
1	A. Well, it's based on the government's Code of Practice	1	that, particularly on the MTR side, they were willing to
2	for full-time and continuous requirement. So I'm not	2	go along with the alternative procedure to the RISC
3	sure why you say it's not common.	3	procedure, in order to avoid delays to the work
4	Q. But do you agree that in order to implement this ratio,	4	programme. They felt there was pressure on them to
5	this would significantly increase the cost?	5	allow to ensure that work could proceed.
6	A. Yes, which should have been allowed for in the tender	6	Q. But what I find lacking is the causal link between the
7	price.	7	adoption of this what you call informal or alternative
8	Q. I'll move on from one-to-ten to the next area,	8	procedure to non-identification of defects.
9	non-identification of defects.	9	A. Well, again, the whole risk procedure has developed over
10	Can I trouble you to turn up your report for the	10	a number of years and its overall procedure which is
11	Extended Inquiry, paragraph 52. Again, you have set out	11	aimed at ensuring the quality of the product. So if you
12	your observations as to possible contributing factors to	12	start cutting corners in the process, so, you know, if
12	non-identification of defects during the inspections,	12	you start allowing inspections to take place at short
13	and you have set out in items (a) to (l) now, again	13	notice, before the inspectors have had time to make sure
14	I wish to go through a number of items with you,	14	they've got the right drawings, to make sure that
15	Mr Rowsell	15	they've fully understood the method statements, to make
17	A. Okay.	17	sure that they prepare for those inspections, there's
17	Q if we may.	17	a risk that they might not undertake the inspections as
18 19	•	18	effectively as they might have done, and part of that
19 20	Item (d), "possible insufficient resources in the supervision, surveillance and inspection teams" now,	20	might be because they agreed to do an inspection at
21	again, just to clarify, are you suggesting corners were	21	short notice because they recognise that it may
22	cut because of shortage of time and not enough time was	22	otherwise impact on the work programme. So
23	dedicated to each inspection?	23	Q. But having an inspection without a RISC form would not
24	A. Again, as with the previous list, I'm listing potential	24	by itself impact on the quality of the inspection; do
25	contributory factors and saying these are risks what	25	you agree?
	Page 66		Page 68
1	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects	1	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that
2	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible	2	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings
2 3	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that	2 3	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it
2 3 4	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what	2 3 4	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is
2 3 4 5	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the	2 3 4 5	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and
2 3 4 5 6	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are	2 3 4 5 6	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right,
2 3 4 5 6 7	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future.	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future.Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future.Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry?A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision that may have 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking the inspections or the right drawings are not being
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking the inspections or the right drawings are not being used.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. Q. Item (e), "a desire in the inspection teams not to cause 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking the inspections or the right drawings are not being used. Q. I will move on to the next item, "reduced periods of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. Q. Item (e), "a desire in the inspection teams not to cause delays to the work programme" again, I wish to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking the inspections or the right drawings are not being used. Q. I will move on to the next item, "reduced periods of notice given by the contractor that inspections were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. Q. Item (e), "a desire in the inspection teams not to cause delays to the work programme" again, I wish to clarify, what's the factual basis for this, insofar as 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking the inspections or the right drawings are not being used. Q. I will move on to the next item, "reduced periods of notice given by the contractor that inspections were required to be carried out by the informal social media
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. Q. Item (e), "a desire in the inspection teams not to cause delays to the work programme" again, I wish to clarify, what's the factual basis for this, insofar as this particular project is concerned, or are you again 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right drawings are not being used. Q. I will move on to the next item, "reduced periods of notice given by the contractor that inspections were required to be carried out by the informal social media platforms and the failure to follow the formal RISC
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. Q. Item (e), "a desire in the inspection teams not to cause delays to the work programme" again, I wish to clarify, what's the factual basis for this, insofar as this particular project is concerned, or are you again suggesting this is a possible risk? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right people are not undertaking the inspections or the right drawings are not being used. Q. I will move on to the next item, "reduced periods of notice given by the contractor that inspections were required to be carried out by the informal social media platforms and the failure to follow the formal RISC procedures".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 I'm saying is I don't fully understand how those defects were missed, so I'm coming up with possible explanations, in my opinion. I'm not suggesting that all of these occurred in all of the instances, but what I'm saying is these are potential risks because the cause of the missed defects is unexplained. These are risks that ought to be managed in the future. Q. But you are not suggesting this was in fact what happened in this particular project which forms the subject matter of this Inquiry? A. I don't have any specific evidence to say I suppose the evidence may be that if you are saying that Leighton had a different interpretation of what the supervision requirements were, then you could say that if Leighton actually applied a different level of supervision based on a different interpretation, then that would suggest there was a lower level of supervision that may have occurred. Q. Item (e), "a desire in the inspection teams not to cause delays to the work programme" again, I wish to clarify, what's the factual basis for this, insofar as this particular project is concerned, or are you again 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Ah, no, the RISC form is part of a procedure, and that procedure is there to ensure that the right drawings have been identified. So, on the RISC form, it identifies what are the drawings that inspection is going to use as the basis for the inspection, and clearly the inspector should check: is that the right, latest drawing that I'm going to use? So the inspector needs time to check that. They need you need to make sure that the people of the right level and the right skills, as we've already identified, are undertaking the inspection. So there's a whole number of things that need to be done, and if you are bypassing any elements of that procedure then you're putting the overall quality assurance process at risk, and if you're not assuring the quality then the inspections might be ineffective because the right drawings are not being used. Q. I will move on to the next item, "reduced periods of notice given by the contractor that inspections were required to be carried out by the informal social media platforms and the failure to follow the formal RISC

1 paragraph 21. In particular, the third line: 1 Q. But when you speak of reasonable notice or sufficient 2 "MTRCL did not insist on the minimum 3-day notice 1 notice being given to the impectors, all that is 4 insisted on in. We are agreed that this notice period 4 out the inspection we note the mogethys. 5 we not critical for MTRCL and Leighton's site team to 5 out the inspection we note the were the working 7 were present on site and earrying out ongoing 7 A. Well, to make sure they have got the right drawings, to 8 supervision of the works during construction." 8 make sure they understand house drawings, to make sure 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 they'se looked at the inspection and test plans. So 11 report, that the reduced notice period in any way 11 its no just working drawings, but to make sure they's 13 A. Well, I would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 14 out critical, however, what The sign is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these engineers on wolks which are ready?" So, when you 18 A. They may or may no have been. You can't guarantee that in presersion from sore winesses that HR tild cooperate		Page 69		Page 71
2 "MTRCL did not insist on the minimum 3-day notice 2 notice heing given to the inspectors, and the is 3 period for inspections even though they could have 3 required before the inspectors would be for them to have the working 5 was not critical for MTRCL and Leightor's site team to 5 drawings. What else do they need to get themselves 7 were present on site and carrying out ongoing 7 A. Well, to make sure they have got the right drawings, to make sure 8 supervision of the works during construction." 8 make sure they have gott the right drawings, to make sure 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 they're looked at the inspection and test pines. So 11 report, that the reduced note period in any way 11 if's no just working drawings, but to make sure there's 12 contributed to the detects not being spotted? 12 method statement, these 13 A. Well, I would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all three requirements. 14 O. Bar, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these tirts no just working drawings, but on aske aree they are understanding 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 contrawing the proces, and work which area ready?" So, when you </td <td>1</td> <td>paragraph 21. In particular, the third line:</td> <td>1</td> <td>Q. But when you speak of reasonable notice or sufficient</td>	1	paragraph 21. In particular, the third line:	1	Q. But when you speak of reasonable notice or sufficient
3 required before the inspectors to be prepared to carry 4 insisted on it. We are agreed that this notice period 3 required before the inspectors to be prepared to carry 6 conduct the necessary inspections because these staff 6 prepared? 7 were present on site and carrying out origing 7 A. Well, to make sure they have got the right drawings, to 8 supervision of the works during construction." 8 make sure they understand those drawings, to make sure 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 10 they've looked at the method statement, to make sure 11 contributed to the defects to be being sporte? 12 method statement, so and ake sure they are understanding 13 A. Well, twould, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 not critical, however, what I'm saying is that yes 13 all those requirements. 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 impression from some winesses that they were receiving 10 in through put eds to much time 13 all those requires of the works through paragraphysin the got the works through paragraphysin the got the works throu			2	· -
4 out the inspection would be for them to have the working 5 was not critical for MTRCL and Leighton's site team to 5 7 were present on site and carrying out ongoing 7 A. Well, to make sure they uned to get themselves 9 supervision of the works during construction." 8 make sure they understand those drawings, to make sure 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 they've looked at the method statement, to make sure 10 statement, would you still maintain item (f) in your 10 they've looked at the method statement, to make sure 12 contributed to the defects and being spotted? 12 method statements, and make sure they are understanding 13 A. Well, th would, because we are agreed that three days in 13 all those requirements. 14 not critical; however, what I'm saying is shat 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and 1 got the 15 engineers or inspectors knew been. You can't guarantee that 16 main singer some works which are reacy? A. They may or may not have the week bency, rou 14 17 to familiarise themselves? 14 of familiarise themselves? 14		-		· ·
5 was not critical for MTRC1. and Leighton's site team to 5 drawings. What else do they need to get themselves 6 conduct the necessary inspections because these staff 6 prepared? 7 were present on site and carrying out ongoing 7 A. Well, to make sure they have got the right drawings, to make sure they indexistant those drawings, to make sure they indexistant those drawings, but nake sure they indexistant those drawings, but nake sure they indexistant those drawings, but nake sure they indexist and those drawings, but nake sure they indexistant they are understanding 10 statement, would you still maintain item (f) in your 10 they've looked at the they make sure there's 13 A. Well, th would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 not critical; however, what This asying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 16 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on its already 17 What Shap message to say. 'Can you come more or less now,' 16 throughout the process, so why do they need so much time 18 and inspect some works which are ready?''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''			4	
6 conduct the necessary inspections because these saff 6 prepared? 7 were present on site and carrying out ongoing 7 A. Well, to make sure they have got the right drawings, to make sure 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 they're looked at the inspections and using construction." 9 10 statement, would by castle we are agreed that three days in 11 if's not just working drawings, but to make sure there's 12 contributed to the defects not being spoted? 12 method statements and make sure they are understanding 13 A. Well, I would, hecause we are agreed that three days in all those requirements. 14 not critical; hower, what I'm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 or half in hour, Hinhin thai's extreme. 10 to familian hour, I hinhin thai's extreme. 21 What Pm saying that if the MTR 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 23 whitout ensuring that hey hal allowed thenselves enough 25 they're not family have an inspector who is very new 24 inspectors got into the habt of always responding 24 full where days. Hinh inspectors would not be effective. <t< td=""><td></td><td>C</td><td>5</td><td>* · · · · ·</td></t<>		C	5	* · · · · ·
7 A. Well, to make sure they have got the right drawings, to make sure supervision of the works during construction." 8 8 supervision of the works during construction." 8 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 10 statement, would you still maintain term () in your 10 11 report, that the reduced notice period in any way 11 it's not just working drawings, but to make sure there's 13 A. Well, 1 would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 ont critical, however, what I'm saying is hat 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these engineers or inspectors have bean around on site already 16 impression from some winesses that they were receiving 17 throughout the process, so why do they need so much time 16 and inspect some works which are ready?" So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You carl guarantee that 21 by on insign that extreme. 20 relatively new inspectors are replaced during the 22 by on insign that extreme. 21 what I'm saying is that i'the MTR 23 23 days' notice, hut what I'm saying is that i'the MTR 23 aidy hanour, I think that's extreme. <t< td=""><td></td><td>-</td><td>6</td><td></td></t<>		-	6	
8 supervision of the works during construction." 8 make sure they understand those drawings, to make sure 9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 they ve looked at the method statement, to make sure 10 statement, would you still maintain inten () in your 10 they ve looked at the inspection and test plans. So 11 report, that the reduced notice period in any way 11 if's not just working drawings, but to make sure they are understanding 12 contributed to the defects not being spotted? 12 method statements and make sure they are understanding 14 not critical; however, what I'm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 16 throughout the process, so why do they need so much time 16 and inspect some works which are ready? So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 17 WhatsApp messages to say. 'Can you come more or less now 17 what rm saying thest way responding 18 A. They and or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 10 state method statement, to make sure 1 eavery inspector soin ton that ways on work, in the aver	7		7	
9 So, in light of this paragraph in the joint 9 they've looked at the method statement, to make sum 10 statement, would you still maintain item (f) in your 10 they've looked at the inspection and test plans. So 12 contributed to the defects not being spotted? 12 method statements and make sure they are understanding 13 A. Well, I would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 not critical: however, what I'm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 inpression from some whichs which are ready?" So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 20 of half an hour, I think that's extreme. 20 relatively new - inspectors are propaced during the 21 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 days' notice, but what I'm asying is that if the MTR 23 and that might he a very good reason why they need the 24 instree ory on insisting hat every inspector is			8	
10 statement, would you sill maintain item (f) in your 10 they've looked at the inspection and test plans. So 11 report, that the reduced notice period in any way 11 if's not just working drawing, but to make sure there's 13 A. Well, I would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 not critical; however, what I'm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 impression from some witnesses that they were receiving 16 throughout the process, so why do they need so much time 17 WhatsApp messages to say, 'Can you come more or less now 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 18 and inspect some works, which are ready?" So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 19 or half an hour, I think that's extreme. 20 relatively new - inspectors are pelaced during the 21 what Tm saying ithat the MTR did cooperate 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 23 days forcie, but what I' m saying it shat if the MTR 23 duhat might be a very good r				
11 report, that the reduced notice period in any vay 11 it's not just working drawings, but to make sure they are understanding 12 contributed to the defects not being spotted? 12 method statements and make sure they are understanding 13 A. Well, Youdh, because we are agreed that three days is 13 14 Ibos requirements. 14 not critical: however, what Tm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 critical: however, what Tm saying is that 14 16 invegsion from some winksess that they were receiving 16 throughout the process, so why do they need so much time 17 What Shep messages to say, 'Can you come more or less now 17 to familiarise themselves? 18 18 and inspect some works which are ready?" So, when you 18 A. They may or may no have been. You can't guarantee that 10 of half an hour, I think that's extreme. 20 relatively new - inspectors are replaced during the 21 21 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 days' notice, but what Pm saying is that if the MTR			10	-
12 contributed to the defects not being spotted? 12 method statements and make sure they are understanding 13 A. Well, I would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all hose requirements. 14 not critical; howser, what I'm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 impression from some witnesses that they were receiving 16 thoughout the process, so why do they need so much time 17 WhatApp messages to say, 'Can you come more or less 17 to fimiliarit ethanselves? 18 and inspect some works which are ready?' So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 19 or half an hour, I think that's extrement. 20 relatively new - inspectors are replaced during the 21 What Tm saying ithat the MTR did cooperate 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 22 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 day' notice, but what I' m saying ithat if the MTR 23 and that might be avery good reason why they need the <td></td> <td></td> <td>11</td> <td></td>			11	
13 A. Well, I would, because we are agreed that three days is 13 all those requirements. 14 not critical; however, what I'm saying is that 14 Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these 15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 impression from some witnessees that they were receiving 16 Three may monthave been. You can't guarantee that 17 WhatsApp messages to say, 'Can you come more or less now 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 18 and inspect some works which ar eracky?'' So, when you can statement, these 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 19 are reducing from three days possibly down to a matter 19 relatively new - inspectors are replaced during the 20 or half an hour, I think that's extreme. 20 relatively new - inspectors are replaced during the 21 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 22 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 they're not familiar, if they've only just joined the 23 a risk that the inspections, then there wasat a risk that				
14not critical; however, what I'm saying is that14Q. But, as you pointed out in your joint statement, these15sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the15engineers or inspectors have been around on site already16impression from some witnesses that they were receiving16throughout the process, so why do they need so much time17WhatsApp messages to say, "Can you come more or less non18A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that19are reducing from three days possibly down to a matter20relatively new - inspectors are replaced during the21What I'm saying ther is that the MTR did cooperate21course of the works through natural turnover, or22by not insisting that every inspection had to have three22whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new23adys' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR23ad that might be a very good reason why they need the24inspectors got into the habit of always responding24full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if24time to prepare for the inspections, then three was1site, then three days might be entirely appropriate.2a risk that the inspections would not be effective.2Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g).3Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquirysite, then three days might be entirely appropriate4trime to prepare for the inspectors claimedfully mote and appropriate5that where the nearn would not be effective.Q. Ves. Moving on to the ne				· · · · · ·
15 sufficient notice needs to be given, and I got the 15 engineers or inspectors have been around on site already 16 impression from some witnesses that they were receiving 17 to familiarise themselves? 17 WhatsApp messages to say, 'Can you come more or less not 17 to familiarise themselves? 18 and inspect some works which are ready?'' So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 20 of half an hour, 1 think that's extreme. 20 relatively new inspectors are replaced during the 21 What I'm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 22 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 days' notice, but what T'm saying is that if the MTR 23 and that might be a very good reason why they need the 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 they 're not familiar, if they've only just joined the 2 a risk that the inspections, then there was 1 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. 2 Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g). "a willingress.", again you are referring 3				- -
16impression from some witnesses that they were receiving WhatsApp messages to say. 'Can you come more or less now 1716throughout the process, so why do they need so much time to familiarise themselves?' 		• •		
17 WhatsApp messages to say, "Can you come more or less now and inspect some works which are ready?" So, when you are reducing from three days possibly down to a matter 9 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that every inspector is going to be they might be relatively new inspectors are replaced during the vorus of the works through natural turnover, or what Pm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate 22 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that every inspector is going to be they might be relatively new inspectors are replaced during the 24 21 What Pm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate 3d ays' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR 24 20 24 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 24 21 25 they're not familiar, if they've only just joined the 24 26 Page 70 27 1 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was 2 2 3 Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this lnquiry 4 1 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. 2 3 Q. But you have seen any evidence which said that they could 4 2 Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), 3 a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry 4 to the free that any of the MTR inspectors claimed 5 5 despite inadequate notice', again you are referring 4 a back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? 8				
18 and inspect some works which are ready?" So, when you 18 A. They may or may not have been. You can't guarantee that 19 are reducing from three days possibly down to a matter 19 every inspector is going to be - they might be 20 of half an hour, I think that's extreme. 20 relatively new - inspectors are replaced during the 21 What I'm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 22 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 days' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR 23 and that might be a very good reason why they need the 24 inspectors goi into the habit of always responding 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 they're not familiar, if they've only just joined the 2 a risk that the inspections would not be effective. 2 Q. Yes Moving on to the next item, item (g). 3 Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry 3 "a willingness" - going back to the Extended Inquiry 4 to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed 5 despite inade				
19are reducing from three days possibly down to a matter19every inspector is going to be they might be20of half an hour, I think that's extreme.20relatively new inspectors are replaced during the21What I'm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate21course of the works through natural turnover, or23days' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR23and that might be a very good reason why they need the24inspectors got into the habi of always responding24full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if25without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough25they re not familiar, if they've only just joined the25without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough25site, then three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if26a risk that the inspections, then there was1site, then three days. might be entirely appropriate.2a risk that the inspections would not be effective.2Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g),3Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry3"a willingness" - going back to the Extended Inquiry4to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed4report - "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6procedures in the real agin you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the deays, Again, this might be down to12				
20 of half an hour, I think that's extreme. 20 relatively new inspectors are replaced during the 21 What I'm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 22 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 days' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR 23 and that might be a very good reason why they need the 24 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 they're not familiar, if they've only just joined the 26 a risk that the inspections, would not be effective. 2 Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), 3 a risk that the inspectors claimed 1 site, then three days inght be entirely appropriate. 5 that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short 5 despite inadequate notice", again you are referring 8 A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could 8 back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? 9 have insisted on the three days, but the three days is 9 A. Yes.				
21 What I'm saying there is that the MTR did cooperate 21 course of the works through natural turnover, or 22 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new 23 days' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR 23 and that might be a very good reason why they need the 24 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 25 they inspection and to have three vas 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 they're not familiar, if they've only just joined the 26 a risk that the inspections, then there was 1 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. 2 a risk that the inspections would not be effective. 2 Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), 3 Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry 3 reg followed [*] . 7 property [*] ? 7 Now, "inadequate notice being given and appropriate 6 period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection 5 despite inadequate notice day and you are referring 8 A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could 8 back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? 9 A. Yes. </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
22 by not insisting that every inspection had to have three 22 whatever. You might have an inspector who is very new and that might be a very good reason why they need the full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 23 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 24 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 they're not familiar, if they're only just joined the 24 a risk that the inspections, then there was 1 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. 2 Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry 3 "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry 4 to effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed 4 report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections 5 that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short 5 despite inadequate notice measing given and appropriate 6 procedures with said that they could have 8 back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? 7 properly"? 7 Now, "inadequate notice with said that they should be 1 there in the General Specification, and again I				
23 days' notice, but what I'm saying is that if the MTR 23 and that might be a very good reason why they need the 24 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 Page 70 Page 72 1 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was 1 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. 2 a risk that the inspections would not be effective. 2 Ves. Moving on to the next item, item (g), 3 "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry 4 to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed sepite inadequate notice being given and appropriate 5 that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short 5 despite inadequate notice,", again you are referring 8 A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could 9 A. Yes. 10 9 have insisted on three days. but the three days is 10 Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to 11 say that the inspectors were aware that they could have 11 enable them to get themselves fully prepared? 12 insisted on three days. Again, thi				-
24 inspectors got into the habit of always responding 24 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 25 without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough 25 full three days. If it's a complex piece of work, if 26 Page 70 Page 72 1 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. 2 Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), 3 Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry 3 "a willingress" going back to the Extended Inquiry 4 to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed 5 despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate 6 period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection 6 procedures being followed". 7 properly"? 7 Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring 8 A. I haven it seen any evidence which said that they could have 11 eabel them to get themselves fully prepared? 11 say that the inspectors were aware that they could have 12 inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the 11 say that the inspectors were aware that they could have 11 inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the 12 insisted on three				
25without ensuring that they had allowed themselves enough25they're not familiar, if they're only just joined the21time to prepare for the inspections, then there wasa risk that the inspections would not be effective.site, then three days might be entirely appropriate.2Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquirysite, then three days might be entirely appropriate.3Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquirya willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry4to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimeda willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short66period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection77Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could89have insisted on the three days, but the three days is910there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't1011say that the inspectors were aware that they could have1113you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects1314where there wasn't any training provided, and this might1415be another aspect where they are not fully understanding1516the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that1617quality assurance, there's a process that's developed1718over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you1819may need three days, bu				
Page 70Page 701time to prepare for the inspections, then there was1site, then three days might be entirely appropriate.2a risk that the inspections would not be effective.2Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g).3Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry3"a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry4to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed4"a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short5desptei inadequate notice being given and appropriate6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring7Nave insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13importance of quality assurance and, as part of that14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might15them not to do the preparation that they should be14where there as a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure again, if you've got inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if15 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
1time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.1site, then three days might be entirely appropriate.2a risk that the inspections would not be effective.2Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed44to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed4"a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short5despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed".7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects910there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects1114where there wasn't any training provided, and this might to another aspect where they are not fully understanding to where there wasn't any training provided, and as part of that to up any need three days, but in many instances you won't to may need three days but you may still need half a day or an ay need three wasy but you may still need half a day or to was need three was vous you may still need half a day or to wasn't any training you won't1115be another RISC form, then the RISC procedures w				5 5 5 5 5 5
2a risk that the inspections would not be effective.2Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g),3Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry3"a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry4to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed4"a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short5despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6procedures being followed".7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11inspectors who haven't been fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13importance of quality assurance and, as part of that14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at		Page 70		Page 72
3Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed3"a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short5despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6procedures being followed".7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't 1110Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects 131314where there wasn't any training provided, and this might the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed 171517uality assurance, there's a process that's developed imay need three days but you may still need half a day or 201810wor a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you ull1819may need three days but is meed half a day or 212121aday. I think there was evidence to show that if you 212122the drawings is when the work is facing you any ou are inspectors to make sure that the inspe	1		1	-
4to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed4report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short5despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6procedures being followed".7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they you any you are19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings and trying to work out what's21 <td></td> <td>time to prepare for the inspections, then there was</td> <td></td> <td>site, then three days might be entirely appropriate.</td>		time to prepare for the inspections, then there was		site, then three days might be entirely appropriate.
5that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short5despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6procedures being followed".7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13imspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are<	2	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.	2	site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g),
6period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection6procedures being followed".7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and y	2 3	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry	2 3	site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry
7properly"?7Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the draw	2 3 4	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed	2 3 4	site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections
8A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is8back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's <tr< td=""><td>2 3 4 5</br></td><td>time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short</td><td>2 3 4 5</td><td>site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate</td></tr<>	2 3 4 	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short	2 3 4 5	site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate
9have insisted on the three days, but the three days is9A. Yes.10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22take about a day. You know, you neede	2 3 4 5 6	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection	2 3 4 5 6	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed".
10there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't10Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate	2 3 4 5 6 7	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"?	2 3 4 5 6 7	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring
11say that the inspectors were aware that they could have11enable them to get themselves fully prepared?12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"?A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice?
12insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects12A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"?A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes.
13you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects13inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to
14where there wasn't any training provided, and this might14importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding15them not to do the preparation that they should be16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective.Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"?A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared?
15be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed15them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are holding the drawings and trying to work out what's19need three days but you may still need half a day or a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the15	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got
16the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that16doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would22thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the
17quality assurance, there's a process that's developed17inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would22thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for
18over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you18you just go along and the first time you're looking at19may need three days, but in many instances you won't19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would22thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be
19may need three days, but in many instances you won't need three days but you may still need half a day or a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the19the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are holding the drawings and trying to work out what's required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors understand why it's important to be given adequate notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded
20need three days but you may still need half a day or20holding the drawings and trying to work out what's21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would22thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if
21a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you21required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the22did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would22thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at
22did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would22thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you may need three days, but in many instances you won't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are
23take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's23understand why it's important to be given adequate24notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the24notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you may need three days, but in many instances you won't need three days but you may still need half a day or 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are holding the drawings and trying to work out what's
24 notice to make sure the RISC forms were entered onto the 24 notice.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you may need three days, but in many instances you won't need three days but you may still need half a day or a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are holding the drawings and trying to work out what's required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you may need three days, but in many instances you won't need three days but you may still need half a day or a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are holding the drawings and trying to work out what's required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors
25 system and all that. 25 Q. "Appropriate procedures being followed" by this you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 time to prepare for the inspections, then there was a risk that the inspections would not be effective. Q. But you have seen no evidence presented in this Inquiry to the effect that any of the MTR inspectors claimed that, "Ah, you told me to come within such a short period that I'm not prepared to do the inspection properly"? A. I haven't seen any evidence which said that they could have insisted on the three days, but the three days is there in the General Specification, and again I couldn't say that the inspectors were aware that they could have insisted on three days. Again, this might be down to you know, we've identified there are a number of aspects where there wasn't any training provided, and this might be another aspect where they are not fully understanding the importance of quality assurance and, as part of that quality assurance, there's a process that's developed over a number of years and in a worst-case scenario you may need three days but you may still need half a day or a day. I think there was evidence to show that if you did follow the RISC form, then the RISC procedures would take about a day. You know, you needed about a day's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 site, then three days might be entirely appropriate. Q. Yes. Moving on to the next item, item (g), "a willingness" going back to the Extended Inquiry report "by MTRCL staff to undertake inspections despite inadequate notice being given and appropriate procedures being followed". Now, "inadequate notice", again you are referring back to item (f), the reduced periods of notice? A. Yes. Q. So inadequate in the sense that it's not sufficient to enable them to get themselves fully prepared? A. Yes, and for them to make sure again, if you've got inspectors who haven't been fully trained in the importance of quality procedures, it may be easy for them not to do the preparation that they should be doing. You know, when I was on site, I always reminded inspectors to make sure that they do prepare, that if you just go along and the first time you're looking at the drawings is when the work is facing you and you are holding the drawings and trying to work out what's required, then you are under enormous pressure to do the thing quickly. So it's making sure that the inspectors understand why it's important to be given adequate

Т

1	Page 73		Page 75
1	mean the submission of RISC forms before any hold-point	1	refer to in this part of your report was accepted by
2	inspection were to take place; correct?	2	MTR. So, from a project management point of view, would
3	A. Yes.	3	you suggest MTR ought not have accepted that method
4	Q. Item (i), "lack of oversight by senior	4	statement, if it found any particulars or specifications
5	inspectors/engineers to ensure that inspections were	5	lacking?
6	being undertaken effectively".	6	A. Well, there were some specific aspects of Z2 that needed
7	Just to be absolutely clear, you are referring to	7	to be covered in the method statement, relating to
8	MTR inspectors and engineers; correct?	8	discussions with the C1111 contractor and to set out
9	A. Yes. My report is focused on MTR's procedures, yes.	9	details of the design at the other contractor's part of
10	Q. Similarly for item (j), "the lack of site audits or	10	the interface.
11	their failure to identify that procedures were not being	11	I mean, if the overall method, the generic method
12	applied and problems were not being detected", you are	12	statement you are referring to, if that covered the
13	referring to MTRC?	13	requirements of Z2, then I would have to accept that
14	A. That's MTR, yes.	14	that met the requirements, but
15	Q. So that doesn't concern us.	15	Q. I'm not suggesting that. I'm saying let's assume the
16	The last topic I wish to discuss with you is	16	generic statement didn't cover specifically
17	management of interface risk.	17	A. If it didn't cover it
18	A. Okay.	18	Q but nevertheless MTRC accepted it. So my question
19	Q. I need to go back to the first part of your report,	19	is, from a project management point of view, as the
20	paragraph 23, in particular item (c). Sorry, it's the	20	project manager, should MTRC have accepted the method
21	report for the Extended Inquiry, paragraph 23, internal	21	statement?
22	page 16. That's correct, "Clause 16".	22	A. Well, it depends whether the generic one specifically
23	If you go to the next page, on top:	23	identified that it included the requirements of Z2 or
24	"My observations: I understand from the evidence	24	whether those requirements would be set out in
25	I have seen, that no method statement was specifically	25	a separate method statement.
	Page 74		Page 76
1	produced for the construction of the original 3 stitch	1	Q. If it didn't, then what should MTR do?
2	joints. There was just a generic ' method statement	2	A. In my opinion, it should have commented on any aspects
3	of permanent structure construction of EWL and NSL at	3	of the works requirements which were not covered in the
4	NAT'. In my opinion, this was a failure to deliver the	4	generic statement, and would have said that further
5	contract requirements and it also breached the	5	details would be required.
6	interfacing requirements set out in appendix Z2 of the	6	Q. And not to have accepted it; correct?
7	Particular Specification which also required a method	7	A. Yes. I'm not in a position to know whether the method
8	statement to be produced and which I discuss in more	8	statement did or didn't, but my understanding of the
9	detail later in this report."	9	requirements would be that if the generic document
10	Now, it's a matter of contractual interpretation but	10	didn't cover it, then they would have highlighted that
11	do you accept that the contractual requirements did not	11	it did not meet the requirements at the interface
12	expressly require a separate and distinct method	12	specification, the appendix. But equally it would have
1			
13	statement only to cater for the three stitch joints?	13	depended on what was submitted by Leighton, whether it
13 14	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?	14	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was
13 14 15	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and	14 15	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be
13 14 15 16	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three	14 15 16	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.
13 14 15 16 17	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints?	14 15 16 17	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise
13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints?A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require	14 15 16 17 18	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints?A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require a method statement.	14 15 16 17 18 19	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to suggest this to you not suggesting I forgot to try
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry?Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints?A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require a method statement.Q. Yes, but what I'm talking about is a separate, distinct	14 15 16 17 18 19 20	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to suggest this to you not suggesting I forgot to try to probe your views. Do you accept that when one
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry? Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints? A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require a method statement. Q. Yes, but what I'm talking about is a separate, distinct one, only catering for the stitch joints. 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided. Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to suggest this to you not suggesting I forgot to try to probe your views. Do you accept that when one decides whether a coupler is subject to a ductility
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry? Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints? A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require a method statement. Q. Yes, but what I'm talking about is a separate, distinct one, only catering for the stitch joints. A. The way I read Z2, Z2 is specifically focused on the 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to suggest this to you not suggesting I forgot to try to probe your views. Do you accept that when one decides whether a coupler is subject to a ductility requirement, one needs to go to the work drawings?
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 	 A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry? Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints? A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require a method statement. Q. Yes, but what I'm talking about is a separate, distinct one, only catering for the stitch joints. A. The way I read Z2, Z2 is specifically focused on the interface, and that specifically refers to a method 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided. Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to suggest this to you not suggesting I forgot to try to probe your views. Do you accept that when one decides whether a coupler is subject to a ductility requirement, one needs to go to the work drawings? A. That's my understanding, yes.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Only can you repeat the last point, sorry? Q. The contractual documents did not require a separate and distinct method statement addressing only the three stitch joints? A. My understanding was that appendix Z2 did require a method statement. Q. Yes, but what I'm talking about is a separate, distinct one, only catering for the stitch joints. A. The way I read Z2, Z2 is specifically focused on the 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	purported to cover all requirements or whether it was not comprehensive and that further information would be provided.Q. Thank you. Just one final point. Again, I apologise for going backwards. Still on the QSP. I forgot to suggest this to you not suggesting I forgot to try to probe your views. Do you accept that when one decides whether a coupler is subject to a ductility requirement, one needs to go to the work drawings?

	Page 77		Page 79
1	that's Day 16, page 115, lines 8 to 15, and for Mr Wall	1	Now, these certificates always certify something,
2	it's Day 17, page 17, lines 17 to 24. So we now have	2	don't they?
3	all three experts ad idem, at least in this particular	3	A. Yes.
4	area.	4	Q. And that's why they're called a certificate?
5	Thank you, Mr Rowsell. I have no further questions.	5	A. I think so, yes.
6	WITNESS: Thank you.	6	Q. They're formal documents, aren't they?
	MR CHANG: Thank you very much.	7	A. Yes.
8	CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Clayton.	8	Q. They're not issued by site staff, are they?
9	Cross-examination by MR CLAYTON	9	A. I think they could be, if they are certified by someone
	MR CLAYTON: I'm obliged, sir.	10	of an appropriate level as required by the contract.
11	Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell.	11	Q. Well, my understanding and my experience is that it is
	A. I'll have to put my glasses on to see that far back.	12	either, for government matters, senior people within the
	Q. You need binoculars!	13	department, or, under the contracts, there are
14	I'd like to look at a few aspects of your second	14	specifically people identified, such as the engineer or,
15	report with you. Could we go to internal page 8 first,	15	for interim payment certificates, frequently quantity
16	please. This is paragraph 7 of your report, at (b), and	16	surveyors, who are specifically identified as the
17	your observations; do you see that? It says:	17	appropriate person to deal with it. That's what the
18	"My observations: The as-constructed documents	18	certification process normally means, doesn't it?
19	listed in EA appendix K include, at item 5, inspection	19 20	A. The engineer is able to delegate responsibility down
20	and testing certificates. This would appear, in my	20	throughout the organisation, so there could be people at
21	opinion, to include RISC forms which provide a record of		different levels who are able to certify, depending on
22	contractual inspections and provide the certification	22	what the nature of the certification is.
23	required for work to be progressed."	23	Q. Again, my experience is obviously different than yours.
24 25	Do you see that?	24 25	Normally, the engineer can delegate down to
23	A. I do, yes.	23	an engineer's representative, who is also identified
	Page 78		Page 80
	Q. Now, it's obviously a matter of interpretation of the	1	under the contract, but not various other people within
2	entrustment agreement, whether RISC forms are	2	the organisation.
3	certificates as that word is used in the contract, but	3	Do we have a different experience there?
4	I would like to ask you a few questions about that	4	A. My understanding is that the contract does set out,
5	proposition.	5	clearly set out, the authority of the engineer to
6	A. Okay.	6	sub-delegate, and that is acceptable provided that the
7	Q. There are two types of certificates generally in the	7	contractor is notified of the level of authority that
8	construction industry, aren't there? Firstly,	8	different people in the organisation have to certify.
9 10	certificates issued under a contract for payment and practical or substantial completion of the works, for	9 10	Q. Right. Okay. Could we then go to the entrustment agreement, please, G5625, just to see the provisions you
10	example; and secondly certificates issued by government		are talking about. Just bear with me. I think it's
11			-
12	departments certifying that particular areas of work are	12	clause 16.5 I'd like to go to first which is at 5625
15	departments certifying that particular areas of work are	12 13	clause 16.5 I'd like to go to first, which is at 5625, at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you
	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate,	13	at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you
14	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do	13 14	at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your
14 15	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do you agree with that proposition? Two types?	13 14 15	at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes?
14 15 16	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate,such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Doyou agree with that proposition? Two types?A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate.	13 14 15 16	at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes?A. Sorry, which specific part of my report?
14 15 16 17	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate,such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Doyou agree with that proposition? Two types?A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate.Q. Such as?	13 14 15 16 17	at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes?A. Sorry, which specific part of my report?Q. You talked about certification. You say:
14 15 16 17	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate,such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Doyou agree with that proposition? Two types?A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate.	13 14 15 16	 at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes? A. Sorry, which specific part of my report? Q. You talked about certification. You say: "My observations: listed in EA appendix K"
14 15 16 17 18 19	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do you agree with that proposition? Two types?A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate.Q. Such as?A. Such as where matters are certified, so inspection certificates wouldn't seem to come under the two	13 14 15 16 17 18	 at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes? A. Sorry, which specific part of my report? Q. You talked about certification. You say: "My observations: listed in EA appendix K" Do you see that?
14 15 16 17 18	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do you agree with that proposition? Two types?A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate.Q. Such as?A. Such as where matters are certified, so inspection	13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes? A. Sorry, which specific part of my report? Q. You talked about certification. You say: "My observations: listed in EA appendix K"
14 15 16 17 18 19 20	appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do you agree with that proposition? Two types?A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate.Q. Such as?A. Such as where matters are certified, so inspection certificates wouldn't seem to come under the two categories you've identified.	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes? A. Sorry, which specific part of my report? Q. You talked about certification. You say: "My observations: listed in EA appendix K" Do you see that? A. I can see it on the screen.
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do you agree with that proposition? Two types? A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate. Q. Such as? A. Such as where matters are certified, so inspection certificates wouldn't seem to come under the two categories you've identified. Q. Wouldn't it be an inspection certificate for a lift, 	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes? A. Sorry, which specific part of my report? Q. You talked about certification. You say: "My observations: listed in EA appendix K" Do you see that? A. I can see it on the screen. Yes, thank you. Yes.
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 appropriate for are finished and are appropriate, such as in lifts and in escalator certificates; yes? Do you agree with that proposition? Two types? A. In my experience, you get other types of certificate. Q. Such as? A. Such as where matters are certified, so inspection certificates wouldn't seem to come under the two categories you've identified. Q. Wouldn't it be an inspection certificate for a lift, an inspection certificate for escalators? 	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 at the bottom of the page. That is the provision you are talking about appendix K, aren't you, in your report; yes? A. Sorry, which specific part of my report? Q. You talked about certification. You say: "My observations: listed in EA appendix K" Do you see that? A. I can see it on the screen. Yes, thank you. Yes. Q. So this is the provision that then ties in appendix K,

1	Page 81		Page 83
1	Q. "Without prejudice to the generality of the obligations	1	whether a RISC form was an inspection certificate or
2	of the Corporation under this Clause 16, the Corporation	2	not, I think it could be clearer. But I'm quite happy
3	shall, at the relevant tile, submit to Government, for	3	to accept that there are different possible
4	comment, the following documents which are relevant to	4	interpretations on that wording.
5	the general scope of the Shatin to Central Link Project	5	Q. Could we then look at the RISC form, please, which is at
6	and its service performance when operations commence or	6	B3650.
7	the Shatin to Central Link:	7	Bear with me. I'm afraid I have everything in
8	(A) preliminary and final versions of the documents	8	paper.
9	specified in Appendix K".	9	A. That's one of the problems, yes.
10	A. Yes.	10	I can see it.
11	Q. Then if we could go to appendix K, please, which is at	11	Q. "Request for inspection/test/survey check form", and
12	G5698. It says:	12	it's exhibit 7.3 do you
13	"The [Contractor] shall submit to Government the	13	A. I'll just have to move a bit closer.
14	following documents by way of as-constructed records".	14	Yes. Thank you.
15	It's subparagraph 5, I think, that you were talking	15	Q. Okay?
16	about:	16	A. Yes. Thank you.
17	"design certificates, submissions to and	17	Q. Now, they are part of the PIMS/PN/11-4, as we can see
18	certificates issued by any relevant authorities (eg FSD,	18	from the top right-hand corner. Where is there anybody
19	WSD, EMSD), inspection and testing certificates, factory	19	certifying anything on this form, Mr Rowsell?
20	test records, software licence agreements".	20	A. Well, at item (4), "To be completed by the contractor",
21	A. Yes.	21	you are setting out "work proposed after approval". So
22	Q. As I've already suggested to you, a certificate is	22	an approval is being given.
23	a formal document issued by a construction professional	23	Then if we can scroll down the form, what you are
24	certifying something. These were documents which show	24	setting out it would be helpful to see the whole form
25	the contractor putting forward an item of work ready for	25	on one page.
	Page 82		Page 84
1	inspection so you can move on to the next stage. How	1	Q. That's the advantage of having a piece of paper.
2	does that become a certificate, in your view,	2	A. Indeed.
3	Mr Rowsell?	3	Q. Do you want to scroll down to the bottom of the form?
4	A. Yes, I did cover this point in my report for the	4	CHAIRMAN: Can Mr Rowsell be provided with a paper copy?
5	Original Inquiry as well and suggested that this was	5	A. I think I can see the relevant part and that is what
6	an area that could be clearer. So I set out my	6	I was looking for. What is on the screen now are the
7	understanding that that could be interpreted as	7	results of the inspection/test. So the people
8	including the results of inspections on site, so	8	undertaking the inspection have to sign to say whether
9	inspections had been undertaken which were certified to	9	permission is given to carry on with the proposed work
10	show that the contractor could proceed to the next	10	or whether permission is not given, whether the works
11	stage, so there was a certification part of the RISC	11	have been completed satisfactorily and approval is given
	process. So I was just saying there was an element of	12 13	or if the work has not been completed satisfactorily and
12	numerate interview to write the sum of the state of the total state of the state of	1.4	
13	uncertainty as to whether or not that included RISC		start again with a new RISC form.
13 14	certificates, the RISC forms.	14	MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything,
13 14 15	certificates, the RISC forms. Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not	14 15	MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it?
13 14 15 16	certificates, the RISC forms.Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on	14 15 16	MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it?A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that
13 14 15 16 17	certificates, the RISC forms.Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal	14 15 16 17	MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it?A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not.
13 14 15 16 17 18	certificates, the RISC forms.Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the	14 15 16 17 18	MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it?A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not.Q. Okay.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	certificates, the RISC forms.Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the contract or by construction professionals in relation to	14 15 16 17 18 19	MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it?A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not.Q. Okay.Could we then look at we've looked at the RISC
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	certificates, the RISC forms.Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the contract or by construction professionals in relation to statutory requirements. That's what they're known as in	14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it? A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not. Q. Okay. Could we then look at we've looked at the RISC form PIMS/PN/2-4, which is at BB9838, please. This
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	certificates, the RISC forms.Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the contract or by construction professionals in relation to statutory requirements. That's what they're known as in the construction industry, aren't they?	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it? A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not. Q. Okay. Could we then look at we've looked at the RISC form PIMS/PN/2-4, which is at BB9838, please. This is now the archiving. Obviously, when we were looking
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	 certificates, the RISC forms. Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the contract or by construction professionals in relation to statutory requirements. That's what they're known as in the construction industry, aren't they? A. Well, I don't I'm not wishing to argue with you. I'm 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it? A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not. Q. Okay. Could we then look at we've looked at the RISC form PIMS/PN/2-4, which is at BB9838, please. This is now the archiving. Obviously, when we were looking at the EA, these were documents that had to be handed
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 	 certificates, the RISC forms. Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the contract or by construction professionals in relation to statutory requirements. That's what they're known as in the construction industry, aren't they? A. Well, I don't I'm not wishing to argue with you. I'm just saying there is a degree of ambiguity, from my 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it? A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not. Q. Okay. Could we then look at we've looked at the RISC form PIMS/PN/2-4, which is at BB9838, please. This is now the archiving. Obviously, when we were looking at the EA, these were documents that had to be handed over to the government at the end of the contract. Do
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	 certificates, the RISC forms. Q. I would suggest to you that certificates are not permission given by a member of a site staff to move on to the next part of the process. They are formal documents, issued by formal people, either under the contract or by construction professionals in relation to statutory requirements. That's what they're known as in the construction industry, aren't they? A. Well, I don't I'm not wishing to argue with you. I'm 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 MR CLAYTON: But that's not the certification of anything, is it? A. Well, I think it could be interpreted as certifying that the work is acceptable or not. Q. Okay. Could we then look at we've looked at the RISC form PIMS/PN/2-4, which is at BB9838, please. This is now the archiving. Obviously, when we were looking at the EA, these were documents that had to be handed

	Page 85		Page 87
1	Q. This is the archiving of project records, you see at	1	document identified certificates, it would appear?
2	paragraph 1.1:	2	A. Correct.
3	"Project records are created or received from	3	Q. Could we go to BB9853, please. This is then the
4	feasibility study to project completion. As these	4	construction management records, and you will see, at
5	records are required to be saved on the electronic	5	11.18, there are inspection certificates specifically
6	project management system (ePMS) or drawing management	6	identified, and I've already suggested to you that those
7	system, most of their hard copies are disposed of after	7	are certificates of the type for lift certificate,
8	the project is completed."	8	for an escalator certificate and the like. But I've
9	Could we then go to the next page just to see what	9	mentioned that point already.
10	project records are, which is paragraph 3.3, B9839.	10	So 11.18 is "Inspection certificates". Those are to
11	Sorry, do you have this on?	11	be retained.
12	A. I don't think what I'm looking at at the moment is what	12	A. Okay.
13	you're referring to.	13	Q. 11.26 are "Requests for inspection". Isn't that what we
14	Q. Sorry, BB9839, "Project records":	14	are talking about, RISC forms?
15	"All information-bearing media generated or received	15	A. Yes. I think the point I would make is that the form
16	during the planning phase, specification phase, and	16	covers two aspects. One is a request for inspection and
17	processes of design"	17	the second part is recording the results of that
18	So we can see from this definition that the project	18	inspection, which is why I think there is an element of
19	record is anything that contains information about the	19	uncertainty or there could be an element of uncertainty
20	project, can't we?	20	as to whether the RISC form should form part of the
21	A. Yes.	21	as-builts or whether they can just be retained on ePMS.
22	Q. And the project records and their retention are dealt	22	I think my comment was it could be clearer.
23	with at exhibit 7.3/1 of this document, which is BB9849.	23	Q. That's 11.26 and it hasn't a star. Could you then go
24	Do you have that?	24	over
25	A. "Summary of types of project records", yes.	25	A. Did you say it has a star? It has no star.
	Page 86		Page 88
1	Q. 7.3, "Project records and retention schedule".	1	Q. 11.26 doesn't, 11.25 does.
2	At the top of the page:	2	A. Thank you, yes.
3	"These are the types of project records that should	3	Q. Could you then go over to BB9854, 11.47.
4	be stored in ePMS in order to provide a reasonable	4	A. Yes.
5	record of the activities during the project cycle from	5	Q. "Concrete structures specific" that's what we're
6	feasibility study to project completion. Most of these	6	talking about here, inspections of concrete structures?
7	hard copies should be destroyed after project	7	A. "Core tests", is that the one? I've got it.
8	completion. Those project records that need to be	8	Q. 11.47.
9	handed over in hard copies are earmarked below and	9	A. Yes.
10	elaborated in part B retention schedule."	10	Q. "Concrete structures specific". 11.47.1, "Hold
11	If you look over the page, BB9850, at the top, it	11	points/witness points inspection records" that's
12	has "Details of types of project records":	12	precisely what we are talking about, isn't it?
13	"Hard copies are destroyed by prime holders after	13	A. Certainly, yes.
14	project completion except those earmarked with [a star]	14	Q. And it's not to be retained and it's separate from
15	below."	15	a certificate?
16	Do you see that?	16	A. Yes. I understand that there is the potential for
17	A. I do, yes.	17	interpreting these things in different ways. I'm just
18	Q. If we can look down that page, at paragraph 3.2, you see	18	saying that overall, it would help to be slightly
19	they identify certificates, when certificates are to be	19 20	clearer in relation to what is specifically required for
20	produced; do you see that? "Land handover	20	the RISC forms.
21	certificates"?	21	Q. It certainly would, but I'm not sure that's right.
22	A. Yes. $($ If we flick over the page quickly to PP0051 6.2	22	If one looks at this document, it's pretty clear what
23	Q. If we flick over the page quickly to BB9851, 6.2,	23	MTRC is saying, isn't it? That in actual fact
24	partway down the page, "Design, check certificates"; 6.2.1, "Design, check certificates", et cetera. So the	24 25	inspection certificates are different from RISC forms. RISC forms are documents that are just kept on ePMS.
25		1	

	Page 89		Page 91
1	A. I'm very happy to accept that there is	1	you see that?
2	an interpretation my feeling is that overall it could	2	A. Yes.
3	be clearer.	3	Q. "I also note however, that in paragraph 65 of his
4	Q. Anyway, I've put my point to you.	4	witness statement [this is Mr Yueng we are talking
5	A. Indeed, yes.	5	about], Mr Yueng referred to a tender for a similar M&V
6	Q. I'm not going to labour it anymore. Right.	6	role on the subsequent XRL project, in which the
7	Then I want to move on to a separate point, which is	7	government changed the wording of the role to cover
8	going back to your report.	8	'cost, programme, safety and quality' rather than 'cost,
9	Could we go to paragraphs 113 to 115 of your second	9	programme and public safety' as applied on the SCL
10	report, please, which start at internal page 54.	10	project. This indicates to me that the government may
10	Could you just quickly read through are you		have recognised that construction quality is a necessary
11	familiar with that, or do you want to quickly read	11 12	part of the M&V role."
	• • • •		-
13	through it to remind yourself?	13	And that's your view, isn't it, that quality is
14	A. I think I'm familiar with it. Thank you.	14	a necessary part of the M&V role?
15	Q. Okay. Some of what you say in the paragraphs might be	15	A. I believe it should be, yes.
16	taken as matters of contractual interpretation but there	16	Q. Now, the XRL project was before and not subsequent to
17	are still some questions I'd like to ask you.	17	the SCL project?
18	A. Okay.	18	A. Okay. I'm happy to accept that. That was just my
19	Q. You say at paragraph 113 that quality is related to	19	understanding when I read the evidence.
20	cost. And we're talking in the context here of	20	Q. So government chose to change the wording to delete
21	a contract, the M&V agreement, which has cost programme	21	"quality" from the specific matters identified, and also
22	and public safety, and that's what you're talking about	22	I think Mr Yueng also speaks about safety became public
23	in the first sentence there?	23	safety.
24	A. Right.	24	A. Okay.
25	Q. But the same could be said equally, couldn't it, of	25	Q. Right. Now, quality and I think you've said this
	Page 90		Page 92
1	programme and safety; they are related to cost equally?	1	already but I just want to ask you is an obvious
2	A. Yes.	2	aspect of construction works, isn't it?
3	Q. For instance, if you get programme delays, you have	3	A. Yes.
4	potential for increased costs. If you have public	4	Q. It's referred to in all the documents, and so on and so
5	safety issues, a nearby building or road was potentially	_	
-	safety issues, a hearby bunding of road was potentially	5	forth. And it will be a matter of choice by an employer
6		5 6	forth. And it will be a matter of choice by an employer if it wished to have and to pay for quality being
6 7	damaged, you have increased cost?		if it wished to have and to pay for quality being
7	damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes.	6 7	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it?
7 8	damaged, you have increased cost?A. Yes.Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction	6 7 8	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes.
7 8 9	damaged, you have increased cost?A. Yes.Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of	6 7 8 9	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it?A. Indeed, yes.Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your
7 8 9 10	damaged, you have increased cost?A. Yes.Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the	6 7 8 9 10	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it?A. Indeed, yes.Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly:
7 8 9 10 11	damaged, you have increased cost?A. Yes.Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they?	6 7 8 9 10 11	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it?A. Indeed, yes.Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that
7 8 9 10 11 12	damaged, you have increased cost?A. Yes.Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they?A. Yes.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it?A. Indeed, yes.Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it?A. Indeed, yes.Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one needs as a matter of practicality in a contract is 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is based on the explanation provided on page 4 of the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one needs as a matter of practicality in a contract is an accurate and complete description of the obligations, 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is based on the explanation provided on page 4 of the inception report which was produced by Pypun. It
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one needs as a matter of practicality in a contract is an accurate and complete description of the obligations, isn't it? 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is based on the explanation provided on page 4 of the inception report which was produced by Pypun. It appears that this was Pypun's interpretation rather than
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one needs as a matter of practicality in a contract is an accurate and complete description of the obligations, isn't it? A. Correct, yes. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is based on the explanation provided on page 4 of the inception report which was produced by Pypun. It appears that this was Pypun's interpretation rather than a definition clearly set out by the government, although
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one needs as a matter of practicality in a contract is an accurate and complete description of the obligations, isn't it? A. Correct, yes. Q. Could we then turn over the page to your paragraph 115, 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is based on the explanation provided on page 4 of the inception report which was produced by Pypun. It appears that this was Pypun's interpretation rather than a definition clearly set out by the government, although they did not appear to disagree with Pypun's view at
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 damaged, you have increased cost? A. Yes. Q. Just about everything in relation to a construction contract not just about everything but a lot of things in relation to a construction contract affect the cost, don't they? A. Yes. Q. I mean, just to take other examples, inadequate labour or staffing, problems with design, all those sorts of matters going all the way through the contract would affect cost; that's correct, isn't it? A. That's correct, yes. Q. So, leaving aside contractual interpretation, what one needs as a matter of practicality in a contract is an accurate and complete description of the obligations, isn't it? A. Correct, yes. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 if it wished to have and to pay for quality being checked, wouldn't it? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I would then like to go to the first nine lines of your paragraph 115. I hope I have counted correctly: "I also have concern about Pypun's view that construction quality has no linkage to public safety. At paragraph 81 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 'public safety' under the M&V agreement meant safety to the public when the construction works for the project are being carried out, and not quality or integrity of the permanent works constructed. This is not based on a definition in the M&V agreement but is based on the explanation provided on page 4 of the inception report which was produced by Pypun. It appears that this was Pypun's interpretation rather than a definition clearly set out by the government, although

	Page 93		Page 95
1	inception report. Have you actually read Pypun's	1	A. Okay. I would have read those then, but I didn't
2	opening and closing?	2	instantly I'm happy to accept that, yes.
3	A. I have read it.	3	Q. Discussions are happening, and this is the evidence,
4	Q. Because we dealt with it there, as a matter of	4	between Pypun and the various aspects of HyD and BD that
5	contractual interpretation, public safety. You don't	5	were working on this with them, on a daily basis.
	mention it at all.	6	A. Yes.
6			
7	A. No, I accept I don't mention it. It's difficult to	7	Q. And there is no evidence, is there, that anybody was
8	mention everything.	8	suggesting and I'm looking at public safety now
9	Q. Quite right, but I just wondered why you mentioned what		during the seven years that this contract has been going
10	Mr Yueng said in his witness statement, rather than what	10	on, that there was anything wrong with Pypun's
11	actually was Pypun's submission. If you want to go to	11	understanding of what "public safety" meant?
12	whether public safety is actually included within its	12	A. That's my understanding, yes.
13	obligations or it's just public safety or whether	13	MR CLAYTON: Thank you very much.
14	it's something wider than it says it is.	14	Is that a convenient moment? We are slightly early.
15	A. I think that was my starting, that's when I first	15	I'm just moving on to another topic, that's all.
16	when I was reading through the evidence, the witness	16	CHAIRMAN: Looking at this afternoon and the possibility of
17	statement was what I read originally so that's when	17	completing this afternoon, Mr Clayton?
18	I formulated an opinion, and then when I read other	18	MR CLAYTON: Three-quarters of an hour.
19	documents, if it was necessary to change my mind,	19	CHAIRMAN: Then, Mr Khaw?
20	I changed my mind.	20	MR KHAW: 10 to 15 minutes.
21	Q. Obviously you don't mention the matter in our	21	CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Then?
22	submissions, but leaving that aside, you do say	22	MR BOULDING: Half an hour, I would think, sir.
23	"government did not appear to disagree with Pypun's	23	CHAIRMAN: All right. So we will adjourn then until, say,
24	view at that time".	24	2.15?
25	The inception report was produced and this is on	25	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.
	Page 94		Page 96
1	public safety now, we are talking about, what that	1	CHAIRMAN: 2.15. Thank you.
2	means after the M&V agreement was executed in 2012,	2	(12.54 pm)
3	wasn't it?	3	(The luncheon adjournment)
4	A. Yes.	4	(2.23 pm)
5	Q. However, is there any evidence that you're aware of	5	CHAIRMAN: Mr Clayton and the others, my apologies for being
6	because there's none that I'm aware of that	6	a little late. There were a couple of documents that we
7	government ever disagreed with Pypun's view on public	7	were just apprised of and we had to have a brief
8	safety prior to the Commission being set up? Is there	8	discussion, myself and Prof Hansford, before coming in.
9	anything that you're aware of on that?	9	So, if we kept you waiting, apologies.
10	A. No. As I say there, if the government had disagreed,	10	MR CLAYTON: Fully understood, sir.
11	I would have expected them to disagree to the inception	11	Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. Could we go to
12	report.	12	paragraph 111 of your second report. I'm going to take
13	Q. Yes, because, like all those the monitoring, the	13	it from towards the bottom of the page. This is "The
14	verification, it was all sent in draft, and then	14	scope of the M&V role":
15	basically government was then to comment on it and then	15	"My concern relates to whether the M&V role was
16	a final version was sent; do you remember that?	16	sufficiently comprehensive to provide the government
17	A. That's my understanding, yes.	17	with adequate confidence that the project was being
18	Q. There has been, hasn't there, monitoring of Pypun's	18	delivered in accordance with the required procedures and
19	performance under the agreement on a quarterly basis;	19	standards. I also have concern that the services Pypun
20	are you aware of that?	20	delivered during the course of the [project] may have
	A. I saw that was an intended performance monitoring	20	been driven by the resources that were available rather
21		22	than being based on everything that the government
21 22	regime, yes.	22 23	than being based on everything that the government
21 22 23	regime, yes. Q. Well, it's more than "intended". I think all the	23	needed."
21 22	regime, yes.		

	Page 97		Page 99
1	the government needed and there's a dispute as to	1	Could we go to paragraph 116, please, of your
2	whether it's within the contract or not?	2	report. You say:
3	A. It's what I think the government should have needed, or	3	"In paragraph 80 of Mr Yueng's witness statement, he
4	would ideally require, for a company delivering that	4	states that while Pypun's work was very extensive, it
5	service.	5	did not (and could not) cover all monitoring and
6	Q. Right, rather than anything that government actually	6	verifying of all works on this very large and complex
7	said at the time that they needed and Pypun didn't	7	project. It is necessary however, to have access to
8	provide?	8	sufficient resources and to have flexibility in
9	A. That's correct, yes.	9	resources to provide a reasonable degree of confidence
10	Q. Thank you.	10	that the work is being delivered in line with
11	So far as what government considered it was	11	requirements. I do not know what steps the government
12	obtaining from the work which Pypun did, I think you	12	took to ensure that Pypun had sufficient resources to
13	said this morning that you might have read the	13	undertake the work that could arise from the project.
14	performance reports but you weren't precisely sure?	14	In my opinion, it is a fundamental part of the
15	A. I think I did read one or two of them but I didn't think	15	appointment procedure by an employer to ensure that
16	they were directly relevant to my instructions which	16	a service provider has the necessary capacity and
17	were to report on MTR's performance.	17	capability to deliver the required services. Whilst
18	Q. Okay. I understand that. But government was not	18	I accept it is not feasible to verify everything on
19	suggesting, was it, that it didn't actually receive from	19	a project of this scale, it does appear that there are
20	Pypun what it expected to receive during the course of	20	some aspects which may have benefited from more audit
21	the works for the seven years that the project was in	21	and verification. I am concerned that there was a risk
22	operation?	22	that the level of services could in part have been
23	A. That's my understanding.	23	constrained by Pypun's resource capacity although I have
24	Q. Could I then go to paragraph 113, please, and the last,	24	not seen any evidence to confirm this was the case."
25	I think, six lines, if I have counted correctly:	25	Now, just first of all, I think, in the first part,
	Page 98		Page 100
1	"Liability for the cost will depend on the	1	you talk about Pypun had sufficient resources to
2	provisions of the contract and any relevant	2	undertake the requirements under the contract. The
3	sub-contracts and whether the costs are classified as	3	requirements under the contract didn't require Pypun to
4	disallowed costs. Depending on the circumstances, the	4	verify everything, did they? It was a risk-based
5	cost of remedial works may not be class as disallowed	5	approach?
6	[costs] under the target contract and could fall to the	6	A. Indeed, yes.
7	government. I note that Pypun's monitoring plan makes	7	Q. Again, I have to ask you, in relation to the last
8	no mention of disallowed costs in its monitoring	8	part you again talk about the performance reports
9	process."	9	here but the performance reports frequently do
10	I'm not sure I understand what point you're seeking	10	actually say that Pypun had sufficient staff, and
11	to make, Mr Rowsell, in the last sentence. May I just	11	I haven't found one that doesn't suggest that they
12	put it this way and explain it to you: no one asked	12	didn't have sufficient staff to actually carry out the
13	Pypun's witnesses about disallowed costs. There were	13	works.
14	only a few target cost contracts, as I understand, where	14	Do you have any other alternative to that?
15	disallowed costs would have been relevant, and I'm told	15	A. No. What I'm saying is I consider that there are some
16	they did monitoring on the basis of the actual	16	additional roles that could be performed by an M&V
17	contracts. There's no evidence that they didn't	17	consultant, and in my first report I set out that it
18	consider disallowed costs, is there, in relation to the	18	could be developed into a full project representative
19	target cost contract?	19	role as based on some examples in the United Kingdom.
20	A. I'm not aware of any. I think I was just commenting on		Q. Okay. So what you're talking about is what you think
21	the headings which are in the monitoring plan, and	21	was actually needed, not what was within this particular
22	I think I was making the point to show that this is	22	contract?
23	an area in the future which it may be desirable to	23	A. That's right, and I'm just making the general point
	include in future contracts	24	that, with a larger role, the government has to be very
24 25	include in future contracts. Q. Understood. Thank you.	25	sure it's an appointment process, is that there's

	Page 101		Page 103
1	a flexibility in resource, because in case if	1	statement, Mr Yueng sets out that the Pypun's monitoring
2	problems occur under a risk-based approach then more	2	plan stated that contract interfaces were a readily
3	resources will be required to	3	identifiable key risk. However, contract interfaces are
4	Q. Yes, but there's nothing here to suggest	4	not included in the strategic risk groups which Mr Yueng
5	A. I'm not suggesting that you didn't have the resource,	5	lists at paragraph 35 of his witness statement. The
6	no.	6	list he provides includes 'interfaces with the
7	Q. Thank you.	7	operational railway""
8	117 and 118, please, if we could, which is the next	8	Then I think you repeat that to some degree, don't
9	page:	9	you, in paragraph 121. Halfway down you say:
10	"My level of concern about resources is raised	10	"Overall, it is not clear to me therefore, whether
11	further because the scope of Pypun's services increased	11	contract interfaces were considered to be a key
12	substantially following their initial appointment. As	12	strategic risk or not, and what actions Pypun took to
13	set out in the new paragraph 32 in the corrigendum to	13	monitor them."
14	his witness statement, Mr Yueng states that 100	14	Do you see that?
15	contracts in the verification plan. [They then	15	A. I do, yes.
16	became] 340	16	Q. Could we just look at the two different documents that
17	In view of this large increase, I would have	17	you're referring to in relation to Mr Yueng's statement.
18	expected the government to satisfy themselves that Pypun	18	I think Mr Yueng's witness statement is at GG1, page 28,
19	had the necessary resources"	19	paragraph 14, first of all. Thanks.
20	And we are getting into the same sort of area here.	20	I think this is talking about the monitoring plan,
21	Were you aware that both Mr Leung from government and	21	isn't it?
22	Mr Yueng from Pypun were asked about this contract	22	A. It is, which is mentioned in paragraph 12, yes.
23	increase point? Were you aware of their evidence?	23	Q. Yes, if you go that's the monitoring plan.
24	A. In Mr Leung's evidence?	24	Then if you go to the other reference you took in
25	Q. Yes. Both of them were asked orally about it and	25	his witness statement, which is paragraph 35, which is
	Page 102		Page 104
1	Page 102 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient	1	Page 104 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back
1 2	-	1 2	
	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient		at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back
2	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of	2	at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few
2 3	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always	2 3	at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are
2 3 4	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources?	2 3 4	at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify
2 3 4 5	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources?A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very	2 3 4 5	at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's
2 3 4 5 6	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources?A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources	2 3 4 5 6	at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources?A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was	2 3 4 5 6 7	at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources?A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. Q. Could we then go to the bottom of the page, please, 120: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups". Do you see that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. Q. Could we then go to the bottom of the page, please, 120: "It appears to me that there was a lack of clarity 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups". Do you see that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. Q. Could we then go to the bottom of the page, please, 120: "It appears to me that there was a lack of clarity in relation to the strategic risks identified by Pypun 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups". Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. And that's the one that contains the suggestion of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. Q. Could we then go to the bottom of the page, please, 120: "It appears to me that there was a lack of clarity in relation to the strategic risks identified by Pypun which were used to focus their resources, particularly 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups". Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. And that's the one that contains the suggestion of interfaces with the operational railway.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. Q. Could we then go to the bottom of the page, please, 120: "It appears to me that there was a lack of clarity in relation to the strategic risks identified by Pypun which were used to focus their resources, particularly in relation to interface risks. At paragraph 16 of his 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups". Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. And that's the one that contains the suggestion of interfaces with the operational railway. Now, the monitoring plan, which is the other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Mr Leung basically said, "I think they had sufficient experience to deal with the increased number of contracts", and Mr Yueng's evidence was that they always had sufficient resources? A. I was aware of that. It didn't strike me as a very rigorous assessment of whether the necessary resources had been fully assessed. I recognise the point was raised, but I didn't get Q. You mean by the cross-examiner or by Mr Leung? A. I didn't think there wasn't a lot of evidence that I had which demonstrated there had been a robust process to assessing that the resource was there and that, if problems occurred, there would be flexibility of resource to cater with further work if that proved to be necessary. Q. I don't think there has been any evidence about that at all, one way or the other, has there? A. No. That's what I think I was saying. Q. Could we then go to the bottom of the page, please, 120: "It appears to me that there was a lack of clarity in relation to the strategic risks identified by Pypun which were used to focus their resources, particularly 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 at GG1/32, we are now into, I think, if you go back a little bit from this could you go back a few paragraphs, please; keep going back, I'm sorry we are now into the verification plan I think. Can you verify that or not, or do I there's "Verification", that's very helpful, thank you very much, above paragraph 27. If we go on to paragraph 35, I think we are now in the verification plan, aren't we, which are two different documents? A. Yes, two different documents. Q. Right. Could we then look at, first of all, the verification plan, please, which is at K181, it starts. If you look at the bottom right-hand corner of that page, this is a June 2013 document, and I think K192 is the particular paragraph that you're talking about from that plan, where you've got 2.3.3, and it says: "For the main contract works the following is our initial assessment of the likely strategic risk groups". Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. And that's the one that contains the suggestion of interfaces with the operational railway.

26 (Pages 101 to 104)

	Page 105		Page 107
1	you could go down to the bottom right-hand corner of	1	A. That's it. I clearly, when I wrote this, it wasn't
2	that, you will see that this is a this particular	2	clear to me that interfaces had featured clearly as
3	version of this document is a considerably later	3	a key risk, but you have given me some comfort there.
4	document, isn't it, January 2016?	4	Q. Okay. Paragraph 122, please. Just the first sentence:
5	A. Yes.	5	"According to the chronology provided by the
6	Q. And I think the relevant reference at paragraph 2.2.1 is	6	government, Pypun became aware of the defective stitch
7	at K155-K156. If we go over to the next page, please,	7	joints in March 2018 and that demolition and replacement
8	156, we then see the interface, contract interfaces, as	8	works were required."
9	a specific key risk area?	9	Then if we go over to 123:
10	A. I do, yes.	10	"At paragraph 90 of his witness statement, Mr Yueng
11	Q. So, from the initial identification and verification	11	states that prior to about March 2018, Pypun had no role
12	plan, there appears to be a change in the monitoring	12	or responsibility to identify, discover or investigate
13	plan; correct?	13	issue 1 being considered as part of the Extended
14	A. I believe that's right, yes.	14	Inquiry. I do not fully agree with that statement
15	Q. With contract interfaces identified as a key risk area?	15	because when the problem was discovered, the cause, and
16	A. Yes.	16	hence liability for it, was not known. There was the
17	Q. Mr Yueng's oral evidence was that Pypun's staff had	17	potential, therefore, for the government to face
18	carried out an exercise to determine which contract	18	significant additional costs and also potential delays
19	interfaces did and which did not pose a key risk. For	19	to the programme."
20	the reference, that's Day 15, page 10, lines 18 to 25.	20	But, Mr Rowsell, you've accepted in paragraph 122
21	Were you aware of that evidence?	21	that they only became aware of it in March 2018, so why
22	A. Well, do I recall it? I've read the document.	22	should they have done something before they became aware
23	Q. This is in oral evidence, sorry.	23	of it?
24	A. Oh, it's in oral?	24	A. I think the point I'm making is that others became
25	Q. Yes, he said	25	earlier that there were potential defects.
	Page 106		Page 108
1	Page 106 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes.	1	Page 108 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that
1 2	-	1 2	
	A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes.		Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that
2	A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes.Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out	2	Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is thatA. They should have raised this and given Pypun the
2 3	A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes.Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did	2 3	Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is thatA. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the
2 3 4	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. 	2 3 4	Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is thatA. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong.
2 3 4 5	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript 	2 3 4 5	Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is thatA. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong.Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the serven 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the seven years of this contract? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was appropriate to happen?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the seven years of this contract? A. Not that I'm aware of, no. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was appropriate to happen? A. Yes. I think I'm just making a point that the role of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the seven years of this contract? A. Not that I'm aware of, no. Q. Could we then look at sorry, let me just ask you this 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was appropriate to happen? A. Yes. I think I'm just making a point that the role of the M&V consultant should allow them to become aware of the M&V consultant should allow them to become
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the seven years of this contract? A. Not that I'm aware of, no. Q. Could we then look at sorry, let me just ask you this question. I think from what you are saying, you're not 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was appropriate to happen? A. Yes. I think I'm just making a point that the role of those types of problems at a much earlier date; that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the seven years of this contract? A. Not that I'm aware of, no. Q. Could we then look at sorry, let me just ask you this question. I think from what you are saying, you're not suggesting there was any problem; you just want to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was appropriate to happen? A. Yes. I think I'm just making a point that the role of the M&V consultant should allow them to become aware of those types of problems at a much earlier date; that they are not pushed to one side, so that then they're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Again, I've read the transcripts, yes. Q in oral evidence that Pypun's staff had carried out an exercise to determine which contract interfaces did and which did not pose a risk. A. I don't recall I mean, I've read the transcript I don't recall that specific reference but I'm happy to accept that. Q. So does that answer your point, that they did carry out that exercise? A. I'm pleased to hear they did. What I would like to bring out, in the M&V role, is that interface risks should always be a key risk, and that the exercise you've just described did happen, to make sure that that is clearly included as part of the services. Q. And no one suggested, have they, that there was any failure by Pypun to properly monitor any risks at the interface between contracts? It's not been something that government's raised during the course of the seven years of this contract? A. Not that I'm aware of, no. Q. Could we then look at sorry, let me just ask you this question. I think from what you are saying, you're not 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. So they should have raised it with Pypun; is that A. They should have raised this and given Pypun the opportunity to make proposals as to support the investigation of what had gone wrong. Q. Because, when they were aware of it, there was a site inspection, followed by remedial proposal, and the RDO was advised to request MTRCL to deal with costs implications. That's the sort of thing they did when they were aware of it, but obviously they couldn't do that before they were aware of it, could they? A. Yes. I'm making I think one of my recommendations is that there are communication channels established to make sure that the M&V consultant is informed of that type of defect. Q. Again, in relation to this aspect, no one has suggested that there was any failure by Pypun over the seven years of operation in relation to this particular aspect, ie not, when they were aware of things, saying what was appropriate to happen? A. Yes. I think I'm just making a point that the role of those types of problems at a much earlier date; that

	Page 109		Page 111
1	you're making?	1	only be reacting to issues after they have arisen. This
2	A. I think so, yes. It is, yes.	2	could not have been the intention of government in
3	Q. Paragraph 124:	3	engaging an M&V consultant."
4	"At paragraphs 62 and 89 of his witness statement,	4	Now, this again is, to a large degree, an issue of
5	Mr Yueng states that there was no reason why a site	5	contractual interpretation as to what "proactive under
6	inspection or audit of the construction works concerning	6	the contract" meant, but proactive, and in particular in
7	any stitch joints should have taken place prior to the	7	the context used in the M&V agreement, I would suggest,
8	problems As set out above Pypun did [not]	8	means proactive in relation to the obligations that
9	identify contract interfaces as being a key risk"	9	Pypun undertook. Would you accept that or not?
10	I think we have probably dealt with that, haven't	10	A. Proactive in relation to the obligations I would accept,
11	we? There was evidence	11	yes.
12	A. I think you put a "not" in there that isn't there.	12	Q. Okay. Fine.
13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: You added a "not".	13	A. The point I think the issue, rather than being
14	MR CLAYTON: Did I? Where did I add a "not"?	14	well, from my point of view, rather than it just being
15	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: You said "Pypun did not identify"	15	an interpretation, I think it's about managing
16	MR CLAYTON: Sorry.	16	expectations as well, in that the government this is
17	" Mr Yueng states that there was no reason why	17	a very large contract. The government is appointing
18	a site inspection of works concerning should	18	a firm to deliver a big brief, and on top of that it's
19	have taken place prior to the problems being	19	requiring it to be proactive as well, and I suspect that
20	discovered however, Pypun did identify contract"	20	the government's expectations were quite high. And in
21	I see. Sorry, you're quite right, I did.	20	reality, to expect a significant amount of proactivity
21	Again, so far as I'm aware, there is no evidence to	21	on top of that would have been extremely challenging.
23	suggest site inspections didn't take place at some	22	So, at the end of paragraph 126, I say:
23 24	contract interfaces. Are you aware of any such	23 24	" the government needs to ensure that
24 25	evidence?	24 25	expectations set out in briefs for services of this
20		23	*
	Page 110		Page 112
1	A. I'm not.	1	nature are very clear in terms of what is expected"
2	Q. Because you go on to say, "As set out above" and	2	So I think it's interpretation, but equally the
3	hopefully I'll read this correctly this time	3	government needs to be clear on what is expected.
4	"however, Pypun did identify contract interfaces as	4	Q. I completely agree with that, but also here there is no
5	being a key risk and so it would seem reasonable to	5	suggestion, is there, during the seven years that this
6	expect that site inspections would have been undertaken	6	contract has operated, that Pypun weren't meeting
7	at some contract interfaces."	7	government's expectations?
8	And I think from your answer you are not aware that	8	A. I know it's very difficult because the proactivity would
9	they weren't?	9	require the government to agree to proposals that Pypun
10	A. No.	10	were putting forward. So it may well be proactive but
11	Q. Okay. Fine.	11	it may not materialise in practice, I think.
12	Then 125:	12	Q. Firstly, if they were being proactive, just in relation
13	"In paragraphs 67 to 70 of his witness statement,	13	to the obligations, which I think we are probably in
14	Mr Yueng discusses the requirement to act	14	agreement is what they had to do, that doesn't
15	proactively and this was also discussed in the Original	15	necessarily mean that they don't see potential problems,
16	Inquiry. Mr Yueng states that Pypun was not obliged to	16	does it? Because, when they are fulfilling their
1	go in search of potential issues over and above those	17	obligations, there might be a potential issue that they
17		18	see, and they then would have to follow that up?
17 18	that could be identified when it was performing its		
	that could be identified when it was performing its duties. He also states that in the circumstances of the	19	A. I think that's right. What's important is that, at the
18	duties. He also states that in the circumstances of the	19 20	
18 19			A. I think that's right. What's important is that, at the outset, expectations are aligned between the client and the service provider.
18 19 20	duties. He also states that in the circumstances of the project, being proactive could only mean the speed in	20	outset, expectations are aligned between the client and the service provider.
18 19 20 21	duties. He also states that in the circumstances of the project, being proactive could only mean the speed in which issues identified by Pypun were followed up. I do	20 21 22	outset, expectations are aligned between the client and the service provider. Q. In this particular case there is no suggestion, is
18 19 20 21 22	duties. He also states that in the circumstances of the project, being proactive could only mean the speed in which issues identified by Pypun were followed up. I do not fully agree with these statements as it appears to	20 21 22	outset, expectations are aligned between the client and the service provider.

	Page 113		Page 115
1	A. I've not seen anything.	1	may have been some difficulty for the inspectors in
2	Q. I think this goes to the final part of 126 and it's just	2	visually examining steel reinforcement due to the
3	really a general proposition. As I've said already,	3	constrained nature of the site and the complexity of the
4	Pypun's performance was monitored by professionals	4	reinforcement work."
5	within government on a quarterly basis over the	5	Pausing here, Mr Rowsell, you recall that over the
6	seven-year period. There were also, on the evidence,	6	past few days, when I asked Mr Huyghe and Mr Wall
7	daily exchanges between Pypun and the Buildings	7	certain questions, I showed them some photographs in
8	Department and Highways Department in relation to the	8	relation to well, the photographs which revealed
9	works they were going to undertake. Would those people	9	disconnection of the couplers on both sides of the
10	that monitored Pypun's works during the course of the	10	stitch joints. I believe you were also in the hearing
11	project not be in a better position than you are in	11	room when those photographs were shown to them; is that
12	being able to see and report on any failing in Pypun of	12	correct?
13	its duties?	13	A. I was, yes.
14	A. I would certainly hope they were in a better position,	14	Q. In view of those photographs, would you agree that the
15	yes.	15	defects that we have seen from those photographs are
16	Q. There is nothing, is there, in any of the reports,	16	things that should not be too difficult for an engineer
17	certainly nothing I've seen, which would suggest any	17	or a supervisor on site to identify or to spot?
18	such failings?	18	A. They did look quite blatant defects, yes.
19	A. No. I mean, this is an area I've not looked at in great	19	Q. The next question relates to paragraph we are on the
20	detail because it's not directly linked to my main	20	joint statement still paragraph 37 of the joint
21	instructions.	21	statement, where you talk about the working drawings and
22	MR CLAYTON: So be it. I have no further questions. Thank	22	it says:
23	you very much, Mr Rowsell.	23	"In relation to the working drawing which set out
24	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.	24	a note constraining the timing of the execution of the
25	Mr Boulding?	25	stitch joint works, we consider that it should have
	Page 114		Daga 116
1			Page 116
1	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought	1	included engineering criteria setting out how it would
1 2		1 2	
	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought		included engineering criteria setting out how it would
2	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me.	2	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction
2 3	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right.	2 3	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed
2 3 4	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw?	2 3 4 5	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the
2 3 4 5	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW	2 3 4 5	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that
2 3 4 5 6	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish	2 3 4 5 6	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface
2 3 4 5 6 7	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective.	2 3 4 5 6 7	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation problems subsequently discovered at the stitch joints in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393. If we can blow up the top-right corner, which will
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation problems subsequently discovered at the stitch joints in the NAT. We consider that likely contributory causes 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393. If we can blow up the top-right corner, which will provide us with the notes; can you see that, Mr Rowsell?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation problems subsequently discovered at the stitch joints in the NAT. We consider that likely contributory causes for the defects in the steel reinforcement fixing 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393. If we can blow up the top-right corner, which will provide us with the notes; can you see that, Mr Rowsell?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation problems subsequently discovered at the stitch joints in the NAT. We consider that likely contributory causes for the defects in the steel reinforcement fixing included" Then (a), it is stated: "In practice, the reinforcement was inspected by 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393. If we can blow up the top-right corner, which will provide us with the notes; can you see that, Mr Rowsell? A. I can, thank you. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Slightly bigger.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation problems subsequently discovered at the stitch joints in the NAT. We consider that likely contributory causes for the defects in the steel reinforcement fixing included" Then (a), it is stated: "In practice, the reinforcement was inspected by Leighton's engineers and MTRCL's inspection staff during 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393. If we can blow up the top-right corner, which will provide us with the notes; can you see that, Mr Rowsell? A. I can, thank you. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Slightly bigger. MR KHAW: Yes, maybe a bit bigger.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 MR BOULDING: I'm perfectly happy to go now, but I thought government were going before me. CHAIRMAN: My apologies. You are quite right. Mr Khaw? Cross-examination by MR KHAW MR KHAW: Mr Rowsell, I only have three matters that I wish to discuss with you from the government's perspective. First of all, if I can just take you to the joint statement. A. Yes. Q. I believe I have asked Mr Wall the same question. I just would like to seek your views on this. Paragraph 26, and it says: "Despite inspections apparently having been carried out, we agree that the procedures were not effective in identifying Leighton's steel reinforcement installation problems subsequently discovered at the stitch joints in the NAT. We consider that likely contributory causes for the defects in the steel reinforcement fixing included" Then (a), it is stated: "In practice, the reinforcement was inspected by 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 included engineering criteria setting out how it would be established that it was safe for the construction work to be carried out. This would then have allowed the criteria to be monitored and discussed at the regular interface meetings. We accept however, that there is no suggestion that the timing of the interface work was not carried out as required. We note that the drawing included in the evidence before the Extended Inquiry is marked up as being produced for BD submission purposes. We agree that this provided BD with the opportunity to comment on the potential inadequacies of the note setting out the constraint on the timing of the work but that it appears that no comment was made." Now, if I can just very briefly refer you to one of the drawings which would show the note that you have referred to. If I can take you to DD7/10393. If we can blow up the top-right corner, which will provide us with the notes; can you see that, Mr Rowsell? A. I can, thank you. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Slightly bigger. MR KHAW: Yes, maybe a bit bigger.

	Page 117		Page 119
1	"The stitch joint shall be cast as late as possible	1	Q. Thank you.
2	in the construction sequence, and [preferably] after	2	Finally, if I can take you to your own report,
3	groundwater recharge, to minimise the amount of	3	paragraph 99. I believe you have given some comments on
4	differential movement after casting, casting of the	4	whether the two documents, namely CS2:1995 and PNAP-45.
5	stitch joint shall not be carried out until after	5	are fully aligned. I think you have given some comments
6	completion of backfilling."	6	on
7	Do you see that?	7	A. I did, yes.
8	A. Yes, I do.	8	Q. In fact, I don't wish to further discuss this point with
9	Q. I take it that first of all this timing of the works for	9	you, save and except that I believe you agree that the
10	the stitch joint, that apparently was fixed by the	10	views that you have stated there in paragraph 99 is
11	designer, ie Atkins in this case. Is it not the case?	11	largely a matter of interpretation of the two documents?
12	A. It doesn't seem to be very clearly fixed.	12	A. 99 is more about the lack of a definition of "batches".
13	Q. Right. Now, if we can just scroll down a little bit.	13	Q. Yes.
14	This is a drawing, I believe, prepared by	14	A. The misalignment of the two documents is somewhere else,
15	A. If your point was "was it by Atkins"	15	I think.
16	Q. Yes.	16	Q. Right. The misalignment of the two documents would be
17	A yes, sorry, I agree it was by Atkins.	17	based on your understanding and construction of the
18	Q. So this timing regarding the sequence of works to be	18	provision of the two documents; right?
19	carried out for the stitch joint, that presumably had	19	A. Yes, but 99 was just identifying that in CS2:1995 there
20	been fixed by Atkins, according to these notes?	20	was no definition of "batch", and in the revised
21	A. Yes, that was developed by Atkins, yes.	21	document a definition was introduced which, if it had
22	Q. And the wording of the note seems to suggest that the	22	been used, should, in my view, have led to a reduction
23	exact timing is not too critical. Would that be	23	in the number of tests that would have been required.
24	correct?	24	MR KHAW: In that case, I believe I can leave that for
25	A. Well, the difficulty we had with the wording was "be	25	submissions. I have no further questions. Thank you.
	Decc 119		
	Page 118		Page 120
1	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence",	1	Page 120 WITNESS: Thank you.
1 2		1 2	-
	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence",		WITNESS: Thank you.
2	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise	2 3	WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING
2 3	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would	2 3	WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell.
2 3 4	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement	2 3 4	WITNESS: Thank you.Cross-examination by MR BOULDINGMR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell.A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding.
2 3 4 5	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified.	2 3 4 5	WITNESS: Thank you.Cross-examination by MR BOULDINGMR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell.A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding.Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you
2 3 4 5 6	cast as late as possible in the construction sequence",so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimisethe amount of differential movement" again, you wouldhave expected a maximum amount of differential movementmaximum allowable amount, to have been specified.Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence	2 3 4 5 6	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my
2 3 4 5 6 7	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDINGMR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell.A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding.Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. Q. I see. So what you meant in the joint statement was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. Q. I see. So what you meant in the joint statement was that further clarification could have been sought in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the procedure was that Leighton had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. Q. I see. So what you meant in the joint statement was that further clarification could have been sought in relation to the wording stated in the notes? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the procedure was that Leighton had to offer up the steel fixing works and coupler
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. Q. I see. So what you meant in the joint statement was that further clarification could have been sought in relation to the wording stated in the notes? A. Indeed. We weren't seeking to transfer responsibility, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the procedure was that Leighton had to offer up the steel fixing works and coupler connections for inspection in the first place, so the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. Q. I see. So what you meant in the joint statement was that further clarification could have been sought in relation to the wording stated in the notes? A. Indeed. We were just 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the procedure was that Leighton had to offer up the steel fixing works and coupler connections for inspection in the first place, so the MTR inspectors can inspect; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 cast as late as possible in the construction sequence", so that's how late is acceptable? And "to minimise the amount of differential movement" again, you would have expected a maximum amount of differential movement maximum allowable amount, to have been specified. Q. Right, yes. So, with this timing or with this sequence set out in the notes, would you agree that what the BD could have commented on this issue of timing would be rather limited; would you agree? A. Yes. I think we felt the joint experts just felt that, as it was submitted to BD, they may have noted that that note was not very precise and open to interpretation. It's not a major issue, I don't think, but they could have had the opportunity to comment that it could have been more precisely divined with some engineering criteria to support it. Q. I see. So what you meant in the joint statement was that further clarification could have been sought in relation to the wording stated in the notes? A. Indeed. We weren't seeking to transfer responsibility, I don't think. We were just Q. Thank you. In any event, I believe there is no issue 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 WITNESS: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR BOULDING MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Mr Rowsell. A. Good afternoon, Mr Boulding. Q. I'm acting for MTR. I had quite a few questions for you but, in the light of the discussions you've had with my learned friends, I think I only need to go to a couple of matters with you. First of all, I would invite your attention to paragraph 55 of your report. That's in ER1, tab 1, I think. A. Yes. Thank you. Q. Here you tell us, do you not, that the lack of RISC forms was of little consequence if the steel fixing work and the coupler connections had been undertaken properly in the first place; correct? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the procedure was that Leighton had to offer up the steel fixing works and coupler connections for inspection in the first place, so the MTR inspectors can inspect; is that correct? A. Yes.

1the photograph in the top right-hand corner there we can see, can we not, rebar which has not been connected to a coupler; is that what that shows?1Q because it stems from something I correct?3to a coupler; is that what that shows?3A. It seemed one of the better reference4A. That appears to be the case, yes.4Q. If we just look at what I said. If we transcript for Day 2 at page 63, and if lines 6 to 11, this is what you had in r Mr Rowsell:	
2can see, can we not, rebar which has not been connected2correct?3to a coupler; is that what that shows?3A. It seemed one of the better reference4A. That appears to be the case, yes.4Q. If we just look at what I said. If we5Q. And similarly, if we looked at the photograph in the5If we just look at what I said. If we6bottom right-hand corner, that's another example of the6lines 6 to 11, this is what you had in reference	
3to a coupler; is that what that shows?3A. It seemed one of the better reference4A. That appears to be the case, yes.4Q. If we just look at what I said. If we5Q. And similarly, if we looked at the photograph in the5transcript for Day 2 at page 63, and if6bottom right-hand corner, that's another example of the6lines 6 to 11, this is what you had in r	
 A. That appears to be the case, yes. Q. And similarly, if we looked at the photograph in the bottom right-hand corner, that's another example of the Q. If we just look at what I said. If we transcript for Day 2 at page 63, and if lines 6 to 11, this is what you had in results. 	es to include!
5Q. And similarly, if we looked at the photograph in the bottom right-hand corner, that's another example of the5transcript for Day 2 at page 63, and if lines 6 to 11, this is what you had in r	go to the
6 bottom right-hand corner, that's another example of the 6 lines 6 to 11, this is what you had in r	-
	, ,
8 A. Yes. 8 "The MTR construction engineers,	and they will tell
9 Q. Then if we were to go to DD15342, and if you look at 9 you this, were typically responsible for	
10 yes, that will do for my purposes, the photograph in the 10 rebar fixing works, and the reason for	
11 bottom right-hand corner there am I right in thinking 11 had the most up-to-date working draw	
12 that not only is the rebar not connected to the 12 relevant design amendment sheets and	•
13 couplers, but it's also offset; would that be right? 13 As I understand it, you conclude fr	-
14 A. It is, yes. 14 all of the inspection teams had access	
15 Q. If we were to go to DD15343, and it's the bottom 15 up-to-date drawings; is that correct?	
16 right-hand photograph thank you am I right in 16 A. Yes. There were also witnesses who	o said that they
17 thinking that there we see a piece of rebar which is not 17 weren't able to carry out inspections b	
18 connected to anything? 18 didn't have access to drawings, so	security
101010111011 <td>vidence but it's</td>	vidence but it's
20 Q. I think there was a suggestion that it might have been 20 obviously right, is it not, that the pass	
21 a piece of cut rebar but I don't know whether you can 21 you refer does not say that nobody else	-
22 help me on that. 22 up-to-date working drawings and the	
23A. It doesn't look right, anyway.23amendment sheets and the RFI response	-
24Q. It doesn't look right! And of course these are all24doesn't say that, doesn't it?	iises. It cortainly
 25 photographs of the defective stitch joints; you know 25 A. It says the MTR construction engine 	ers were typically
Page 122	Page 124
1 that, Mr Rowsell, don't you? 1 responsible, because they had access to	-
2A. I do, yes.2drawings. If they all had up-to-date dra	-
3 Q. Would I be right in thinking that you would have 3 not sure why only they would have been	
4 expected Leighton's field inspectors to have picked up 4 Q. Well, have you read the evidence from	-
5 those sort of defects as part of their supervisory 5 MTR's Mr Sebastian Kong?	, I
6 duties? 6 A. I will have read it. I can't recall all that	it it said,
7 A. I would, yes. 7 I'm afraid.	
8 Q. Would it also be right, from a project management 8 Q. Let me just see if I can stimulate your	recollection.
9 perspective, that such works should not have been 9 If you would be kind enough to go to B	
10 offered up to MTR for inspection in the first place, 10 There do you see the first page of	
11 assuming they were, as they were obviously defective; 11 Mr Sebastian Kong's statement?	
12 they were never going to pass the hold-point inspection, 12 A. Yes.	
13 were they? 13 Q. If we look at the statement, he tells us,	in
14 A. Yes, as I pointed out earlier, the RISC form requires it 14 paragraph 3, what he did, and looking a	
15 to be signed to the effect that the works are in 15 "For the period from January 2015 to	
16compliance with the contract.16I worked under Mr Joe Tsang Wing Wa	u", who was a SConE;
17 Q. Thank you. 17 and then over the page he tells us that he	
18 Then going on to paragraph 57 of your report, and 18 for a Ben Chan, a ConE I, mainly at the	HHS; do you see
19 here you express a concern this is on internal 19 that?	
20 page 32 "It does concern me that not all of the 20 A. Yes.	
21 inspection teams had access to the most up-to-date 21 Q. Then if you would be kind enough to g	go to page BB5244,
22 drawings." Do you see that? 22 and in paragraph 8:	
23A. That's correct, yes.23"From January 2015 to July 2015, I w	vorked under
24 Q. I actually feature in your report 24 Mr Joe Tsang and Mr Ben Chan" we'	
25 A. Apologies for that. 25 already "on contract 1112. My prima	ary responsibility

	Page 125		Page 127
1	was to assist Mr Ben Chan, including by conducting rebar	1	A. Yes. It's whether the latest drawings are loaded on to
2	fixing hold-point inspections at the accommodation	2	the ePMS at the time the inspections were being
3	blocks at the HHS. I also conducted several rebar	3	undertaken.
4	fixing hold-point inspections at the track slab and	4	Q. That's right, and presumably you've had an opportunity
5	underpasses at the HHS."	5	to look at the relevant provisions of the contract
6	Do you remember reading that before?	6	documents dealing with this ePMS system, have you?
7	A. I do, yes.	7	A. The contract what, the specification?
8	Q. Then paragraph 9:	8	Q. The PIMS. You've looked at PIMS?
9	"At the beginning of my posting, Mr Ben Chan took me	9	A. I've looked at a lot of parts of PIMS. Which particular
10	with him during his: (1) routine site walks [but more	10	bit?
11	importantly for present purposes] (2) rebar fixing	11	Q. Let's have a look at a document. Let's be specific. Go
12	hold-point inspections. By way of explanation as to	12	to bundle B, page 1058, please. Here, we've got the
13	what these walks and inspections involved I say as	13	project integrated management system requirements; do
14	follows".	14	you see that?
15	Then (a) does not seem relevant for present	15	A. I do, yes.
16	purposes, but look at (b):	16	Q. Presumably, you've had an opportunity to look at this
17	"The rebar fixing hold-point inspections were	17	before?
18	conducted as follows:	18	A. I'm just looking for the specific title of the top of
19	(i) Before we went on site to carry out	19	the document. "System requirements".
20	an inspection, we had to make sure that we had the most	20	Q. Are you still with me?
21	up-to-date working drawings (together with any relevant	21	A. I am, yes.
22	design amendment sheets and/or responses to requests for	22	Q. Splendid.
23	information for the relevant works to be inspected, to	23	Then if we could go to page B1586, do you see the
24	which we had electronic access through the ePMS system."	24	heading, 5.4, "Drawing management"?
25	That's the electronic project management system,	25	A. I do.
	Page 126		Page 128
1	Page 126 isn't it, Mr Rowsell?	1	
			Page 128
1	isn't it, Mr Rowsell?	1	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1:
1 2	isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes.	1 2	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project
1 2 3	isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And:	1 2 3	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management
1 2 3 4	isn't it, Mr Rowsell?A. It is, yes.Q. And:"We took those working drawings (together with any	1 2 3 4	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants,
1 2 3 4 5	isn't it, Mr Rowsell?A. It is, yes.Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we	1 2 3 4 5	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in
1 2 3 4 5 6	isn't it, Mr Rowsell?A. It is, yes.Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections.	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'."
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1: "This Practice Note defines the process for
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? A. They should be doing, but there was some concern by some individuals that they may not have had immediate access 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1: "This Practice Note defines the process for prosecution, reviewing, approving and issuing drawings
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? A. They should be doing, but there was some concern by some individuals that they may not have had immediate access to the latest working drawings. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1: "This Practice Note defines the process for prosecution, reviewing, approving and issuing drawings for projects."
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? A. They should be doing, but there was some concern by some individuals that they may not have had immediate access to the latest working drawings. Q. I'm going to come to that. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1: "This Practice Note defines the process for prosecution, reviewing, approving and issuing drawings for projects." Then 2, "Scope", 2.1:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? A. They should be doing, but there was some concern by some individuals that they may not have had immediate access to the latest working drawings. Q. I'm going to come to that. As you've seen, Mr Kong says here that he and his 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1: "This Practice Note defines the process for prosecution, reviewing, approving and issuing drawings for projects." Then 2, "Scope", 2.1: "This Practice Note applies to drawings to be
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 isn't it, Mr Rowsell? A. It is, yes. Q. And: "We took those working drawings (together with any relevant DAmS and/or RFI responses) with us when we conducted inspections. (ii) Then, at the site, we checked the diameter, spacing and layering of the rebars being fixed, and the arrangement of starter bars (if any) and shear links (if any), against the drawings. We also looked at the lapping of the rebars and checked whether the lap length was sufficient. We had to satisfy ourselves that the works were compliant with the working drawings." Now, evidence is for the learned Commissioners, but assuming they accept that evidence, I assume, from a project management perspective, you would agree with me that this is exactly what people inspecting the rebar should be doing? A. They should be doing, but there was some concern by some individuals that they may not have had immediate access to the latest working drawings. Q. I'm going to come to that. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 128 Q. And, under 5.4.1: "The corporation maintains an electronics project management system (ePMS) with project management functions which is to be used by the consultants, contractors and [I emphasise] all staff involved in projects managed by Projects Division for capturing, sharing, storing, controlling, managing and archiving of incoming and outgoing project documents throughout the project life cycle. Handling of drawings is detailed in practice note PIMS/PN/09-5 'Production and management of drawings'." Just to pick that document up, if you would be kind enough to go to bundle B, page 26469 yes, that's the document do you see the reference in the top right-hand corner? A. I do, thank you. Q. Splendid. Then if we look at paragraph 1, "Purpose", 1.1: "This Practice Note defines the process for prosecution, reviewing, approving and issuing drawings for projects." Then 2, "Scope", 2.1:

	Page 129		Page 131
1	Then going, if you would, to bundle B, page 26470,	1	A. But the process is a good one.
2	we are in the definitions section and do you see	2	Q. The process is a good one and we've seen what Mr Kong
3	clause 3.4 there, "Drawing holder", abbreviated to "DH"?	3	says about it. Thank you.
4	A. I do, yes.	4	So if I can move on now I'd like to go to
5	Q. And he is:	5	paragraph 75 of your witness statement, if I may. Here
6	"A member of a Project Team delegated by the	6	you are dealing, are you not, with a lack of RISC forms
7	Construction Manager to ensure that the 'controlled'	7	and ineffective inspections; do you see that?
8	set(s) of drawings are properly maintained throughout	8	A. I am, yes.
9	the project stages."	9	Q. I think the complaint, if we look at the last sentence,
10	Then if you would be kind enough to go on to B26471,	10	is that:
11	and there I invite your attention, please, to	11	"If these PIMS requirements had been followed then
12	paragraph 5.1.5, and do you see it begins, "The DH"?	12	there would have been a safety net to the lack of RISC
12	A. Yes.	12	forms and replacement records could have been
13	Q. And we know, don't we, because we have looked at the	13	established."
14	definition section, that "DH" stands for drawing holder.	15	It's that particular matter I'd like to discuss with
16	So it states:	16	you, if I may, Mr Rowsell.
17	"The Drawing Holder shall ensure the most current	17	A. Okay.
18	set of 'controlled' set(s) of drawings (eg	18	Q. Was there in fact a safety net? Presumably, you've
19	Corporation's drawings issued to Contractors or working	19	heard of an organisation called WSP, have you?
20	drawings from Contractors which can be tracked through	20	A. I have.
20	ePMS) are maintained and made available to the project	20	Q. I assume you'd agree that they are an internationally
21	team for day-to-day coordination and reference purpose	$ ^{21}_{22}$	renowned independent audit consultant?
23	throughout the project stages. The 'controlled' set(s)	23	A. Yes.
24	of drawings shall be properly filed in packages/volumes	24	Q. You will know, will you not, that WSP were engaged by
25	with obsolete drawings clearly marked, identified and	25	MTR to undertake an audit of the EWL station and
	Page 130		Page 132
1		1	
1 2	filed separately to prevent unintended use."	1 2	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and
1 2 3	filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that		structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were
2	filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of	2	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and
2 3	filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings?	2 3	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't
2 3 4 5	filed separately to prevent unintended use."From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings?A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's	2 3 4	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you?
2 3 4	filed separately to prevent unintended use."From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings?A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice.	2 3 4 5	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	filed separately to prevent unintended use."From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings?A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice.Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've	2 3 4 5 6	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you?A. I'm aware of that, yes.Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold
2 3 4 5 6	filed separately to prevent unintended use."From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings?A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice.	2 3 4 5 6 7	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you?A. I'm aware of that, yes.Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	filed separately to prevent unintended use."From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings?A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice.Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you?A. I'm aware of that, yes.Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you?A. I'm aware of that, yes.Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. Q. I understand that, and we've had a lot of evidence from 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address the necessary records from the perspectives of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. Q. I understand that, and we've had a lot of evidence from very experienced gentlemen like you to the effect that there's always scope for improvement. That's right, isn't it? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address the necessary records from the perspectives of completeness, relevance and authenticity; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. Q. I understand that, and we've had a lot of evidence from very experienced gentlemen like you to the effect that there's always scope for improvement. That's right, isn't it? A. Indeed, yes. I'm not criticising the process. I'm just 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address the necessary records from the perspectives of completeness, relevance and authenticity; correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. Q. I understand that, and we've had a lot of evidence from very experienced gentlemen like you to the effect that there's always scope for improvement. That's right, isn't it? A. Indeed, yes. I'm not criticising the process. I'm just pointing out that there were people on site, whether 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address the necessary records from the perspectives of completeness, relevance and authenticity; correct? A. Yes. Q. Moving on to the phase 2 analysis, the objective here
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. Q. I understand that, and we've had a lot of evidence from very experienced gentlemen like you to the effect that there's always scope for improvement. That's right, isn't it? A. Indeed, yes. I'm not criticising the process. I'm just pointing out that there were people on site, whether they were right or wrong, but they were concerned that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address the necessary records from the perspectives of completeness, relevance and authenticity; correct? A. Yes. Q. Moving on to the phase 2 analysis, the objective here was to evaluate supplementary information and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 filed separately to prevent unintended use." From a project management perspective, I assume that that's something that you would agree is a good way of controlling documents, in particular drawings? A. It's an excellent process. Just got to make sure it's implemented in practice. Q. Well, if this was implemented in practice and we've seen what Mr Kong said about that it would follow, would it not, that all of MTR's site staff, from both the construction engineering team and the site inspectorate team, in fact had access to the available latest working drawings through this ePMS; correct? A. Yes. I'm also minded that Dr Peter Ewen gave evidence that MTR were putting in place improvements to the drawings system in order to avoid the risk that people did not have access to all the latest drawings. Q. I understand that, and we've had a lot of evidence from very experienced gentlemen like you to the effect that there's always scope for improvement. That's right, isn't it? A. Indeed, yes. I'm not criticising the process. I'm just pointing out that there were people on site, whether 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 structures at the HUH, including the D-walls, NAT and the Hung Hom Sidings, to check that the works were properly supervised and documented; you know that, don't you? A. I'm aware of that, yes. Q. You also know that WSP focused on checking and auditing the RISC documentation for the two essential hold points, which were the rebar fixing and the pre-pour checks; that's what they focused on? A. Yes. Q. Thank you. And you'll know, won't you, that there was what's called a phase 1 analysis and a phase 2 analysis? A. Yes. Q. And the phase 1 analysis involved identifying RISC forms which were not presented for audit and to review any inconsistencies in the RISC forms; correct? A. I believe that's the case, yes. Q. It was the function of this phase 1 analysis to address the necessary records from the perspectives of completeness, relevance and authenticity; correct? A. Yes. Q. Moving on to the phase 2 analysis, the objective here

1	Page 133		Page 135
1	inconsistencies, to determine whether there was	1	"Thus, following the phase 1 RISC form count and
2	sufficient and satisfactory evidence of site supervision	2	phase 2 work reviewing supporting information, the WSP
3	of the hold points; correct?	3	audit found that for the essential inspection hold
4	A. Yes.	4	points for key structural elements for HUH North
5	Q. As Mr Huyghe has told us in his paragraph 52 I don't	5	Approach Tunnel construction works, 149 [out of] 155 or
6	think there's any need to turn it up all three	6	96.1 per cent could be evidenced from the available RISC
7	reports, the one for the NAT, the SAT and the HHS,	7	forms or phase 2 check on supplementary/supporting
8	followed the same methodology; that's correct, isn't it?	8	information in the form of site diary entries and
9	A. I believe so, yes.	9	photographs provided by the CM team."
10	Q. Now, moving first to NAT, I think that we can pick that	10	Do you see that?
11	up in BB11/7625. There you see the first page.	11	A. I do, yes.
12	Presumably, these are documents you've had	12	Q. Then just very quickly seeing what happened on the SAT,
13	an opportunity to familiarise yourself with, Mr Rowsell?	13	because as we've agreed the same methodology was used,
14	A. I've read them, yes.	14	if you would be kind enough to go to BB13/9216 yes,
15	Q. Splendid. Then if we go on to page 7633, do you there	15	that's the one and do you see the last paragraph on
16	see in the top table what's referred to as the phase 2	16	that page, in very similar terms to the paragraph we've
17	check, the phase we just discussed a few moments ago?	17	looked at in the NAT report:
18	A. I do, yes.	18	"Thus, following the phase 1 RISC form count and
19	Q. We can see from the table, can we not, that the	19	phase 2 work reviewing supporting information, the WSP
20	supplementary materials that WSP assessed comprised in	20	audit found that for the essential inspection hold
21	this instance, photographs, site diaries and pile	21	points for key structural elements for South
22	records with MTR signatures of acceptance. Is that the	22	Approach Tunnel construction works, 102 [out of] 102
23	way you understand it?	23	(100 per cent) could be evidenced from the available
24	A. I see that, yes.	24	RISC forms or phase 2 check on supplementary/supporting
25	Q. Thank you.	25	information in the form of site diary entries and
	Page 134		Page 136
1	So far as the assessment was concerned, this was	1	photographs provided by the construction management
2	assessed, we see once again from the little table, do we	2	team."
3	not, using what's called a matrix and by the exercise of	3	I don't suppose you've got any reason to doubt that
4	engineering judgment; right?	4	conclusion which appears once again at BB9218?
5	A. Yes.	5	
1		5	A. The point I was making we were talking about a safety
6	Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the	5 6	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something
7	Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that:	6 7	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't
7 8	Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that:"From the evaluation criteria matrix example given	6 7 8	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go
7 8 9	Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that:"From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary	6 7 8 9	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects
7 8 9 10	Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that:"From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary	6 7 8 9 10	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know,
7 8 9 10 11	Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that:"From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material."	6 7 8 9 10 11	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that
7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision,
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally renowned firm did; that's their approach, correct? 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision, and some of when you are relying on photographs and
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally renowned firm did; that's their approach, correct? 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision, and some of when you are relying on photographs and things, that doesn't always give you the detail in terms
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally renowned firm did; that's their approach, correct? A. It's their approach, yes. Q. Then, looking at what their findings were, if you would 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision, and some of when you are relying on photographs and things, that doesn't always give you the detail in terms of who it was that undertook the inspections. It
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally renowned firm did; that's their approach, correct? A. It's their approach, yes. Q. Then, looking at what their findings were, if you would be kind enough to go on to page well, I think 7646 is 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision, and some of when you are relying on photographs and things, that doesn't always give you the detail in terms of who it was that undertook the inspections. It doesn't necessarily tell you that works were inspected
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally renowned firm did; that's their approach, correct? A. It's their approach, yes. Q. Then, looking at what their findings were, if you would be kind enough to go on to page well, I think 7646 is as good as any, because here we've got the summary. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision, and some of when you are relying on photographs and things, that doesn't always give you the detail in terms of who it was that undertook the inspections. It doesn't necessarily tell you that works were inspected against the right drawings.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Then if we look over the page, I think BB7634, at the top of the page we can see, can we not, that: "From the evaluation criteria matrix example given in figure 10, it was anticipated that supplementary material may include site photographs, site diary extracts as well as other possible supporting material." And we discussed that. "After evaluation by the WSP audit team, the material was either deemed sufficient to evidence that site supervision of the element and hold point took place such that it could be accepted in lieu of the RISC form not presented for audit, or deemed insufficient." So that's telling us what this internationally renowned firm did; that's their approach, correct? A. It's their approach, yes. Q. Then, looking at what their findings were, if you would be kind enough to go on to page well, I think 7646 is 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	net. I mean, a safety net to me would be something which would be much easier to retrieve and wouldn't require the appointment of a separate consultant to go in and do detailed analysis of lots of different aspects of records in order to reach that conclusion. You know, that's taken quite some time for WSP to undertake that work, it's been done at some significant cost, whereas my comments in relation of general site supervision and record-keeping were that I've not seen the evidence that individuals kept daily site diaries I believe there was a site diary; I haven't seen evidence that individuals religiously filled in their diaries as is set out in the Code of Practice for Site Supervision, and some of when you are relying on photographs and things, that doesn't always give you the detail in terms of who it was that undertook the inspections. It doesn't necessarily tell you that works were inspected

1	Page 137		Page 139
	there to demonstrate that inspections were carried out,	1	MR BOULDING: I have no further questions.
2	but to me it's not a very satisfactory safety net to	2	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, I just have three or four short points,
3	have in place if the RISC procedures broke down. There	3	if I can just press on.
4	should have been more records which could easily have	4	CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly.
5	been used to complete the records that WSP were asked to	5	Further examination by MR PENNICOTT
6	investigate.	6	MR PENNICOTT: Mr Rowsell, just a couple of points to pick
7	Q. Well, you might not like it, but you presumably would	7	up with you from some of the questions you have been
8	accept, and you have used the term yourself, that there	8	asked by my learned friends.
9	was in fact a safety net, because using the information	9	First of all, can I ask you to go to paragraph 37 of
10	that WSP refer to, site diaries, photographs, signed-off	10	your report. It's on internal page it starts at
11	pile records and the like, they have managed to come to	11	page 22.
12	the conclusion that the vast majority of the hold-point	12	A. Yes.
13	inspections took place. And against that background	13	Q. But it's page 23 I want to look at.
14	I do suggest to you that it would not be right to say	14	A. Yes.
15	that there's no safety net at all, Mr Rowsell.	15	Q. You will recall that Mr Chang took you to a number of
16	A. No. I'm not saying no safety net at all. This section	16	the subparagraphs that are listed there. Do you see
17	is on general site supervision and record-keeping, which	17	that?
18	I commented on in my first report, and there I have said	18	A. I do.
19	that it's important that individual responsibilities for	19	Q. In particular, he took you to subparagraph (f), which
20	record-keeping should be more clearly set out you	20	says that one of the matters which may have contributed
21	know, should there be an individual daily site diary or	21	to the departure from the formal procedure may have
22	is there just one diary which the whole team fill in?	22	included, (f), "a mistaken belief that the alternative
23	My view is that the Code of Practice for Site	23	approach was acceptable as it supported the contract
24	Supervision does refer to individual site diaries, but	24	partnering principles".
25	I'm not sure that that was fully implemented.	25	Do you remember being asked about that?
	Page 138		Page 140
1	Q. So do I understand your evidence sorry, I didn't want	1	A. I do.
<u>^</u>	to interrupt you.		
2		2	Q. And you clarified, I think, in your answers, that you
2 3	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this,	2 3	Q. And you clarified, I think, in your answers, that you were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right?
3 4	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set	3 4	were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes.
3	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual	3	were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your
3 4 5 6	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that	3 4 5 6	were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes.
3 4 5 6 7	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing	3 4 5 6 7	were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right?A. Yes.Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say:
3 4 5 6 7 8	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to	3 4 5 6 7 8	were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right?A. Yes.Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say:"There was a suggestion that the unapproved and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor."
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, recorded perhaps in a different way; is that correct? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115, and it's paragraph 20. Is this the passage, Mr Rowsell,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, recorded perhaps in a different way; is that correct? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115, and it's paragraph 20. Is this the passage, Mr Rowsell, that you are referring to?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, recorded perhaps in a different way; is that correct? A. Yes. I'm sure there's more efficient ways of doing it than the separate appointment of another firm of 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115, and it's paragraph 20. Is this the passage, Mr Rowsell, that you are referring to? "To this extent, there was more of a partnering
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, recorded perhaps in a different way; is that correct? A. Yes. I'm sure there's more efficient ways of doing it than the separate appointment of another firm of consultants. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115, and it's paragraph 20. Is this the passage, Mr Rowsell, that you are referring to? "To this extent, there was more of a partnering relationship, rather than an employer-contractor
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, recorded perhaps in a different way; is that correct? A. Yes. I'm sure there's more efficient ways of doing it than the separate appointment of another firm of consultants. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115, and it's paragraph 20. Is this the passage, Mr Rowsell, that you are referring to? "To this extent, there was more of a partnering relationship, rather than an employer-contractor relationship between MTR and Leighton. At times,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. I think the point for mentioning was, for covering this, was that I felt it would be desirable for PIMS to set out more clearly what individual records the individual site team should be keeping in order to provide that safety net, and as it happens I think you are pointing out there was just about enough there to allow WSP to reach that conclusion, and the group of joint experts have agreed with that Q. And in that context A that it perhaps could have been easier. Sorry, I'm interrupting you. Q. No, we want to hear everything you have to say, Mr Rowsell. But I have to suggest to you once again that your real complaint is as to the nature of the safety net. You'd' accept there was a safety net but you would prefer the safety net to have been managed, recorded perhaps in a different way; is that correct? A. Yes. I'm sure there's more efficient ways of doing it than the separate appointment of another firm of consultants. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 were referring there to MTR inspectors; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Indeed, if one looks down at paragraph 39 of your report, you pick up this particular point, where you say: "There was a suggestion that the unapproved and non-compliant approach to inspections was considered acceptable by members of MTRCL's inspection teams because it showed a partnering relationship to working with the contractor." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Then you give a cross-reference to the witness statement of Chris Chan from the MTR; do you see that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we have a quick look at that. It's BB1, page 115, and it's paragraph 20. Is this the passage, Mr Rowsell, that you are referring to? "To this extent, there was more of a partnering relationship, rather than an employer-contractor

	Page 141		Page 143
1	number of outstanding RISC forms grew."	1	a recommendation in relation to this particular point.
2	Is that the passage you had in mind when you were	2	Do you remember that?
3	A. It is, yes.	3	A. I believe I had, yes.
4	Q. Thank you very much.	4	Q. Indeed, if we go to the interim report, annexure F,
5	Secondly, Mr Rowsell, on a number of occasions	5	right towards the back it's page F-5, if it helps,
6	you've made reference to the RISC forms and that part of	6	and it's number 23; thank you, if we could blow that
7	the RISC forms that needed to be signed by Leighton	7	up and this is your recommendations that were all
8	before they submitted it to MTR, and you've referred to	8	accepted by the Commission in the interim report. What
9	some wording on the form.	9	it says there is:
10	A. Yes.	10	"Review the requirements for formally defined hold
11	Q. Could we just look at one of the RISC forms, to make	11	points in relation to the contract provisions for not
12	sure that we all understanding the wording that you're	12	covering up work without inspection. Clarify whether
13	referring to. Just at random, could we have BB4/2238.	13	inspection certificates apply to both hold points and
14	That should hopefully be a RISC form, a filled-in one as	14	pre-covering-up inspections. In the evidence given
15	opposed to a blank one.	15	before the Commission, there seems to be confusion and
16	If we could blow up the top half that's it,	16	misunderstanding over the requirements to keep
17	perfect and, Mr Rowsell, can you just indicate, if	17	contemporaneous inspection records and RISC forms."
18	we've got the right part of the document, the words that	18	Mr Rowsell, do you stand by that recommendation?
19	you had in mind and you've referred to a couple of times	19	A. I do.
20	during the course of your evidence?	20	Q. Is there anything that you've heard about/seen in the
21	A. Yes. You've got the first four lines numbered (1), (2),	21	evidence in the second part of the Inquiry or the
22	(3) and (4), and then it's the wording in the section	22	extended part of the Inquiry that in any way requires
23	below that, which says:	23	you to alter that recommendation?
24	"I confirm that the works described in (2) above	24	A. I think it's important that when the requirements for
25	will be ready for inspection/survey check on [date]	25	record-keeping are spelled out that, you know, it's
	Page 142		Page 144
1	and that it will have been checked by me for compliance	1	clear what ultimately is going to be required by
2	with the contract prior to your inspection/survey	2	government in terms of records being retained as part of
3	check."	3	the as-builts and what records are going to be retained
4	Q. Right. So when you were having the discussion I think	4	as part of ePMS. At the moment, I think the wording
5	with Mr Chang and Prof Hansford and the Chairman this	5	allows scope for misinterpretation. So I stand by it,
6	morning, this was the part of the form that you had in	6	yes.
7	mind when you were talking about supervisory functions?	7	
8			Q. All right.
	A. Yes, that it's been checked by that person for	8	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at
9	compliance prior to inspection, yes.	9	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out
10	compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay.	9 10	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue
10 11	compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions	9 10 11	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you
10 11 12	compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC	9 10 11 12	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was
10 11 12 13	compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of	9 10 11 12 13	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the
10 11 12 13 14	compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that?	9 10 11 12 13 14	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic?
10 11 12 13 14 15	compliance prior to inspection, yes.Q. Yes. Okay.Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that?A. I do, yes.	 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 	Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions,
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of 	 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of the other items, I think 11.47, was in the context of 	 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times had the up-to-date drawings; do you remember that?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of the other items, I think 11.47, was in the context of concrete structures, hold-point inspections. Do you 	 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times had the up-to-date drawings; do you remember that? A. I do, yes.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of the other items, I think 11.47, was in the context of concrete structures, hold-point inspections. Do you remember all of that? 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times had the up-to-date drawings; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we look, please, at BB1, page 121. This is the
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of the other items, I think 11.47, was in the context of concrete structures, hold-point inspections. Do you remember all of that? 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times had the up-to-date drawings; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we look, please, at BB1, page 121. This is the witness statement of Tony Tang, who we can see from the
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of the other items, I think 11.47, was in the context of concrete structures, hold-point inspections. Do you remember all of that? A. I do. Q. And you mentioned during the course of the exchanges 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times had the up-to-date drawings; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we look, please, at BB1, page 121. This is the witness statement of Tony Tang, who we can see from the first paragraph is an inspector of works of MTR; do you
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 compliance prior to inspection, yes. Q. Yes. Okay. Thirdly, Mr Rowsell, you were asked some questions by Mr Clayton about, if you like, the status of the RISC form, and he took you to some of the archiving of documents sections in the PIMS; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. In particular, he showed you the schedules where, at item 11.18, there was inspection certificates. One of the other items was request for inspection, and one of the other items, I think 11.47, was in the context of concrete structures, hold-point inspections. Do you remember all of that? 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Then, finally, could I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 57 of your report, and a point that arises out of the questions put to you by Mr Boulding. The issue that he asked you some questions about and showed you some evidence about was the topic the topic was whether or not all of MTR's personnel had access to the up-to-date drawings. Do you remember that topic? A. I do, yes. Q. And you mentioned, in answer to Mr Boulding's questions, that you had seen some witness evidence which suggested to you that the inspectors at least had not at all times had the up-to-date drawings; do you remember that? A. I do, yes. Q. Could we look, please, at BB1, page 121. This is the witness statement of Tony Tang, who we can see from the

	Page 145		Page 147
1	Q. Then if we could go, please, to paragraph 34, what	1	evidence in mind.
2	Mr Tang says there is:	2	CHAIRMAN: Right. But thank you for reminding us.
3	"Unlike ConEs, as IOW, I did not have the most	3	Good. Mr Rowsell, I think your evidence is
4	up-to-date drawings for the 3 stitch joints to conduct	4	complete.
5	any proper rebar fixing inspection on my own."	5	WITNESS: Thank you very much.
6	Is that part of the evidence that you had in mind	6	CHAIRMAN: May I say thank you personally and also on the
7	when you wrote that part of your report?	7	part of Prof Hansford for all the assistance that you
8	A. It is. When I wrote it, I did mean to update it rather	8	have rendered.
9	than rely on Mr Boulding's opening statement, so perhaps	9	I said earlier and I stand by what I said that in
10	I should have quoted Tony Tang as well.	10	many ways, I think that the long-term legacy of this
11	Q. During the course of your evidence, you also referred to	11	Commission will rest in the recommendations that can be
12	something Dr Ewen said.	12	made to make sure that we don't encounter problems or
13	A. I did.	13	that we encounter problems of a far lesser magnitude in
14	Q. Could we look at BB8/5152, please.	14	future contracts, and you have therefore been at the
15	This is Dr Ewen's witness statement, and if we could	15	very core of the important aspects of this Inquiry.
16	look at paragraph 45, please. Is this the passage you	16	Thank you very much again.
17	had in mind when you made reference to Dr Ewen's	17	WITNESS: Thank you.
18	evidence?	18	(The witness was released)
19	A. Yes. I think there were some other parts as well but	19	CHAIRMAN: Now?
20	certainly where it says ensuring that the right team are	20	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, you may recall that last Friday, if it
21	always working from the latest approved design	21	was 4 October, which I think it was, a letter went out
22	documentation, so again managing the risk that they	22	to all the involved parties, not just those present in
23	don't have access to the latest drawings.	23	the room but all the involved parties in both parts of
24	Q. Right.	24	the Inquiry, that's the Original Inquiry and the
25	A. As Mr Boulding said, it can always be done better.	25	Extended Inquiry, inviting submissions, written
	Page 146		Page 148
1	Q. Okay. Indeed, just finally on this point, the joint	1	submissions, on the topic of essentially structural
2	expert report at paragraph 27(d) also covers this point,	2	engineering evidence, how can the Commission be best
3	does it not?	3	assisted going forward, if I can put it that way.
4	A. Yes. I suspect that's the same point, yes.	4	The submissions were requested to be delivered to
5	Q. Yes:	5	those instructing me by 5 pm yesterday. We, other than
6	"Review its arrangements for future projects to	6	a letter from China Technology's solicitors, Lim & Lok,
7	ensure site staff are provided with the latest working	7	
8		/	didn't receive anything else, but we had an indication
	drawings and to ensure that all staff have ready access	8	didn't receive anything else, but we had an indication from both government and MTR that they wished to put in
9	drawings and to ensure that all staff have ready access to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection		didn't receive anything else, but we had an indication from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and
9 10	drawings and to ensure that all staff have ready access to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."	8	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in
	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection	8 9	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and
10	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."	8 9 10	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to
10 11	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the	8 9 10 11 12	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or
10 11 12	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access.	8 9 10 11 12	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's
10 11 12 13	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access.MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell.	8 9 10 11 12 13	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch.
10 11 12 13 14	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access.MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now
10 11 12 13 14 15	to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works."A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access.MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions.CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody",
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last question, I would invite you to have regard to the whole 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most importantly the government will have now seen MTR's
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last question, I would invite you to have regard to the whole of Mr Tony Tang's statement, and in particular 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most importantly the government will have now seen MTR's submissions and MTR will no doubt have seen government's
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last question, I would invite you to have regard to the whole of Mr Tony Tang's statement, and in particular paragraphs 11 and 52, where he makes it clear that he 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most importantly the government will have now seen MTR's submissions and MTR will no doubt have seen government's submissions.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last question, I would invite you to have regard to the whole of Mr Tony Tang's statement, and in particular paragraphs 11 and 52, where he makes it clear that he was not responsible for the rebar inspection and thus 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most importantly the government will have now seen MTR's submissions and MTR will no doubt have seen government's submissions. I've only had an opportunity of reading both sets of
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last question, I would invite you to have regard to the whole of Mr Tony Tang's statement, and in particular paragraphs 11 and 52, where he makes it clear that he was not responsible for the rebar inspection and thus did not have the requisite drawing to check the rebar 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most importantly the government will have now seen MTR's submissions and MTR will no doubt have seen government's submissions. I've only had an opportunity of reading both sets of submissions once, and frankly quite quickly. I've not
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 to them to support reliable surveillance and inspection of the works." A. Yes, it's managing that risk that they don't have the access. MR PENNICOTT: Right. Thank you very much, Mr Rowsell. Sir, I have no further questions. CHAIRMAN: Good. Nothing arising? MR BOULDING: Yes, just on my learned friend's last question, I would invite you to have regard to the whole of Mr Tony Tang's statement, and in particular paragraphs 11 and 52, where he makes it clear that he was not responsible for the rebar inspection and thus did not have the requisite drawing to check the rebar installation details. If that was his responsibility or 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 from both government and MTR that they wished to put in written submissions, and those submissions were and I think you alluded to them earlier made available to the Commission's legal team around about lunchtime, or just before lunch and during lunch; the government's just before, the MTR's during lunch. Sir, they are submissions which I believe have now been circulated to everybody when I say "everybody", I mean all the involved parties and perhaps most importantly the government will have now seen MTR's submissions and MTR will no doubt have seen government's submissions. I've only had an opportunity of reading both sets of submissions once, and frankly quite quickly. I've not really had a proper opportunity of giving them the

1	Page 149		Page 151
1	Sir, I don't know what the government's and MTR's	1	MR KHAW: Mr Chairman, in fact contrary to what Mr Pennicott
2	position is in particular as to whether they wish to	2	just said, we initially did not want to say much, having
3	make oral submissions in addition to that which they put	3	served our written submissions, but obviously we need to
4	in writing, but I'm bound to say, having read both sets	4	look at MTR's submissions tonight and see whether we
5	of submissions, I would be surprised if they don't want	5	have any reply to it.
	to say something at least in answer to each other's	6	Regarding Leighton, I understand that they do not
6 7	submissions, even if they don't want to just run through	7	intend to file any written submissions, but in order to
	their own submissions, because there's a rather obvious	8	assist everybody, I wonder whether they would at least
8			
9	difference of view from MTR and government as to the way	9	state their position, even a short statement, just to
10	in which we should move forward on the structural	10	let us know what their position will be. I think that
11	engineering expert evidence.	11	will help everyone. I'm not sure whether Mr Chang will
12	I won't say too much more about that. I think the	12	be able to confirm whether they are willing to do so or
13	short point that I am making is that I don't see how	13	not.
14	this matter can be taken forward now, this afternoon,	14	MR BOULDING: I would support that, sir.
15	and I fear that, unfortunately, we will need to come	15	MR PENNICOTT: Before Mr Chang says anything, can I just
16	back in the morning to deal with it. Indeed, I have	16	mention this, that on 29 August, directions were given
17	taken the liberty of asking those instructing me to	17	regarding the structural engineering expert evidence.
18	inform everybody that we will in fact come back tomorrow	18	Specifically, directions were given for Leighton's
19	morning to deal with it, because we simply can't deal	19	structural engineering expert, Mr Southward, to prepare
20	with it now. I'm not in a position to deal with it.	20	a report by reference to some issues that had been
21	I would be very surprised if the government and MTR are	21	formulated. I say "a report", in fact two reports, one
22	in a position to deal with it, let alone anybody else.	22	for the Original Inquiry and one for the Extended
23	CHAIRMAN: We ourselves have had an opportunity only	23	Inquiry. There were two sets, two lists of issues.
24	basically to be told that they have arrived and to have	24	Originally, Mr Southward was to deliver that report
25	a very, very brief glimpse at I think one, maybe both,	25	on 30 September. An extension of time was requested and
	Page 150		Page 152
1	and that's it, but we haven't been able to digest	1	granted, and as currently advised that report is due to
2	anything of any value.	2	be served and submitted to the Commission tomorrow.
3	MR PENNICOTT: No.	3	I assume, but Mr Chang will no doubt tell the
4	CHAIRMAN: Mr Boulding and/or Mr Khaw?	4	Commission if I'm wrong, that at the moment Leighton's
5	MR BOULDING: Sir, at the moment you will probably realise	5	position is simply that Mr Southward is dealing with the
6	that I've not had very much of an opportunity to digest	6	issues that he was directed to deal with on 29 August,
7	what government have said.	7	is ploughing his way through the various issues and will
8	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	8	produce a report on those issues tomorrow. That
9	MR BOULDING: So I'm not in a position to say I definitely	9	probably amounts to Leighton's position at the moment,
10	want to make submissions tomorrow, but I can understand	10	but no doubt Mr Chang will tell me if I'm wrong.
	my learned friend's concern that we probably need to	11	CHAIRMAN: Mr Chang?
111	come back and consider the way forward.	12	MR CHANG: Everyone is having a go at me when my leader is
11 12			
12	-	13	not around and my instructing is not sitting next to me!
12 13	What I would like to know is whether or not	13 14	not around and my instructing is not sitting next to me! The position is this. On the Commission's letter,
12 13 14	What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming	14	The position is this. On the Commission's letter,
12 13 14 15	What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't.	14 15	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having
12 13 14 15 16	What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't. MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at	14 15 16	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and
12 13 14 15 16 17	What I would like to know is whether or notLeightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't.MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to	14 15 16 17	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on
12 13 14 15 16 17 18	What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't.MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to Mr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to	14 15 16 17 18	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	What I would like to know is whether or notLeightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't.MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke toMr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to serve anything in writing.	14 15 16 17 18 19	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure overnight, after we have had a chance to go through
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't.MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to Mr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to serve anything in writing.MR CHANG: That's correct.	14 15 16 17 18 19 20	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure overnight, after we have had a chance to go through their different views, Leighton might be able to side by
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't. MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to Mr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to serve anything in writing. MR CHANG: That's correct. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure overnight, after we have had a chance to go through their different views, Leighton might be able to side by or comment on their diverging views, if any, because
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't. MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to Mr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to serve anything in writing. MR CHANG: That's correct. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR BOULDING: I'll take instructions and it sounds as though 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure overnight, after we have had a chance to go through their different views, Leighton might be able to side by or comment on their diverging views, if any, because I honestly haven't had a chance to go through the
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't. MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to Mr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to serve anything in writing. MR CHANG: That's correct. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR BOULDING: I'll take instructions and it sounds as though we are coming back tomorrow morning. 	 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure overnight, after we have had a chance to go through their different views, Leighton might be able to side by or comment on their diverging views, if any, because I honestly haven't had a chance to go through the submissions now.
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 What I would like to know is whether or not Leightons are going to serve any submissions, assuming they haven't. MR PENNICOTT: They haven't, and we made enquiries at lunchtime. I know my learned friend Mr Lam spoke to Mr Chang and we were told that there was no intention to serve anything in writing. MR CHANG: That's correct. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR BOULDING: I'll take instructions and it sounds as though 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	The position is this. On the Commission's letter, we do not intend to file any submissions, but if having sight of MTR's and the government's submissions and we are coming back tomorrow to address the Commission on those conflicting positions anyway then I'm sure overnight, after we have had a chance to go through their different views, Leighton might be able to side by or comment on their diverging views, if any, because I honestly haven't had a chance to go through the

	Page 153		Page 155
1	hard on finalising the report in the hope that we will	1	INDEX
2	be able to meet the deadline imposed by the Commission	2 2	PAGE
3	which is to file and serve it tomorrow.	3	MR STEPHEN GORDON ROWSELL (on former oath)1
4	That's all that I can assist the tribunal for the	3 4	Examination by MR PENNICOTT1
5	time being.	4	
6	CHAIRMAN: Good. I would also just make mention of one	5 5	Oral synopsis by MR ROWSELL3
7	issue of importance. The matters to be looked at	6	Questioning by THE TRIBUNAL19
8 9	tomorrow arise out of a meeting that the Commission had with counsel, and that meeting was held in private on	6 7	Cross-examination by MR CHANG23
10	a confidential, without-prejudice basis.	7 8	Cross-examination by MR CLAYTON77
11	While parties who were not present at that meeting	8	
12	have by letter been informed and asked for any reactions	9 9	Cross-examination by MR KHAW114
13	that they wish to make, the public have not been	10 10	Cross-examination by MR BOULDING120
14	informed. I did say at the outset that the Commission will only conduct meetings in confidence in this way	10	Further examination by MR PENNICOTT139
15 16	when it's absolutely necessary and that the public will	11 12	(The witness was released)147
10	be advised not of every word that was said but be	13	(The whitess was released)
18	advised of what it was all about as soon as possible.	14 15	
19	So tomorrow I would very much like the public to be	16	
20	able to understand (a) what the reason for the meeting	17 18	
21	was and (b) where we are with any developments.	19	
22	MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. I obviously will undertake to give	20 21	
23	that brief explanation so the public are aware of the	22	
24	background of what is going to happen tomorrow.	23 24	
25	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. That's exactly right.	25	
	Page 154		
1	Thank you.		
2	Anything further?		
3	MR CLAYTON: Sir, may I just say that I don't think we will		
4	be turning up tomorrow, unless the Commission		
5	particularly wants us to. I don't think that we are		
6	involved in this particular aspect.		
7	CHAIRMAN: It's a pity, Mr Clayton. You have the royal box		
8 9	and it's been given to you. MR CLAYTON: I do indeed!		
9 10	CHAIRMAN: It will be extra-empty tomorrow.		
11	Good. Thank you all very much. 10 am tomorrow.		
12	(4.00 pm)		
13	(The hearing adjourned until 10.00 am the following day)		
14			
15			
16			
17			
18			
19 20			
20			
21			
23			
24			
25			